



BAILIWICK NEWS

**Gen-X Catholic writing about Covid-times law,
geopolitics, philosophy and theology.**

**July - December 2023
(Volume 7)**

Katherine Watt
bailiwicknews.substack.com

Cover image: St. Eustace, patron saint of hunters and those facing adversity.

This page intentionally left blank
(to be the back side of the cover page when printed)

October 2025 Author Notes

Some scientific and biomedical topics about which I've learned more, and about which my views as of October 2025 are not the same as the views I held when first writing about them, include disease definitions, classifications, and diagnosis; morbidity and mortality attribution, data collection and publishing (such as ICD codes, cause-of-death information on death certificates); stability, homogeneity or heterogeneity, pathogenicity (disease causation), transmissibility and other characteristics and qualities of biological matter, including genetic material (such as DNA, RNA); vaccines, vaccine production, and vaccination programs; synthetic biology and synthetic biotechnology. These are not the only subjects on which my views as presented early in the learning process have changed during the last five years; they are the subjects most directly related to my work on biological product manufacturing law, communicable disease control law, and pandemic preparedness and response law.

Also, in Bailiwick reporting and analysis published at Substack and compiled into these and earlier collections, I cited the work of many individuals whose work I found trustworthy at the time I wrote the posts, but whose work I no longer found trustworthy as time passed, due to information I learned as my learning process continued.

I urge readers to use discernment in reading and thinking about subjects and sources.

"By their fruits you shall know them. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?"

-Matthew 7:16

Author

Katherine Watt is a Catholic American writer and paralegal. From 2022 to 2025, she published her legal research on biological product law and related legal subjects at Bailiwick News on Substack.

July 2023 - p. 8

- July 1, 2023 - Another sign that tide of covert war is turning will be pharmacies that refuse to take delivery of DoD biochemical weapons and pharmacists who refuse to use them on targets.
- July 6, 2023 - Video presentations, interviews, slide decks and transcripts.
- July 8, 2023 - On skipping past definition of the interlocking crises.
- July 11, 2023 - Seven Statements on faith, hope, charity, prudence, justice, courage and temperance. Josef Pieper, lecture manuscript published in 1981, on the three theological virtues and four cardinal virtues.
- July 12, 2023 - Catechisms of the counterchurch. United Nations global planning documents, 1992-2023
- July 15, 2023 - On migration, freedom of speech, freedom of religion, rights and privileges of truth, tolerance of error.
- July 19, 2023 - Stay as out-of-date as possible on the CDC-recommended biochemical weapons schedule. Plus thoughts on a July 5, 2023 letter sent on behalf of Naomi Wolf's DailyClout to the Department of Justice; presidential politics; geopolitics.
- July 27, 2023 - On the interpretation of selective silence.
- July 31, 2023 - Project NoNextGen — Inducing disease and weaponizing chronic fear of fake pandemics.

August 2023 - p. 57

- Aug. 8, 2023 - USA v. Dr. Kirk Moore et al.
- Aug. 11, 2023 - New video interviews. Two with Dr. Jane Ruby, and one with Grace Asagra and Roy Coughlan of Freedom International Livestream
- Aug. 16, 2023 - PDF compilations and some Catholic quotes.
- Aug. 17, 2023 - More on Tower of Basel by Adam Lebor.
- Aug 18, 2023 - Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital. Court decisions supporting the conclusion that vaxx recipients are military targets, enemy combatants, chattel slaves or similar legal status in which consent is moot.
- Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations.

September 2023 - p. 81

- Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power.
- Sept. 12, 2023 - Event in Iceland - Oct. 4, 2023: Philipp Kruse, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt, Vibeke Manniche
- Sept. 18, 2023 - C.S. Lewis on turning back to return to the right road, when you discover you're on the wrong road. And links to key works by Niki Raapana and Nordica Friedrich.
- Sept. 19, 2023 - On sovereign immunity. Re-post: Dual-use government officials of concern. Related to CHD case Estate of George Watts Jr. v. Lloyd Austin, Secretary of US Department of Defense.
- Sept. 20, 2023 - On how globalists covertly, gradually insert communitarian law at the nation-state level to supersede constitutional law and sovereignty.
- Sept. 22, 2023 - UN-WHO overthrow of sovereignty: threat of imminent supranational law-based invasion, or almost-completed supranational law-based occupation?
- Sept. 24, 2023 - 51 Congress members co-sponsoring Rep. Andy Biggs HR-79, WHO Withdrawal Act. To thank them for standing up, contact their offices.
- Sept. 26, 2023 - On the European Union lawmaking process. The Monster *really* wants its victims to believe the core lie: that all Monster acts and programs are legitimate, benevolent and supported by morally-sound treaties, laws and other legal instruments.
- Sept. 28, 2023 - On urging county, municipal and regional law enforcement and health officials to defy orders to capture and kill people under public health emergency pretexts.

October 2023 - p. 113

- Oct. 9, 2023 - Prayer request: that God provide for the spiritual and material needs of those preparing to file cases confronting biochemical warfare-enabling treaties and statutes.
- Oct. 11, 2023 - PDF compilations
- Oct. 12, 2023 - On the moral agency of living human lawmakers.
- Oct. 16, 2023 - On the materiality and immateriality of fraud and of government knowledge of fraud for legal challenges to US government Covid policies, programs and product use.
- Oct. 17, 2023 - Texas and Oklahoma v. US Department of Health and Human Services and Xavier Becerra: case documents
- Oct 18, 2023 - There is never going to be another "deadly global pandemic." There have not been any in the past. The Monster has only devised means to produce the illusion of deadly global pandemics. And that's all he will ever be able to do.
- Oct. 21, 2023 - Weaponized "healthcare" for global population control and enslavement; Intentional killing - legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare.
- Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for "contamination" of Covid-19 biochemical weapons.
- Oct. 25, 2023 - Some county and state lawmakers are starting to get better informed and more concerned. Tools to help them understand what's happening and respond appropriately.
- Oct. 26, 2023 - 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 360bbb-3a(c): federal law authorizing HHS Secretary to waive current Good Manufacturing Practices (cGMP) for EUA products.
- Oct 28, 2023 - Whatever is in the biochemical weapons bearing Pfizer and other pharma labels, is there because US SecDefs and their WHO-BIS handlers ordered it to be there. Military contractors who work in the information space are erecting firewalls between that truth and the public, using "adulteration," "contamination" and civil suits against Pfizer to delay/deflect.
- Oct. 30, 2023 - Litigation framing: biochemical weapons used on military targets, not experimental drugs used on clinical trial subjects. Post-Jackson, post-Bridges litigation should start from true premises, not false ones.

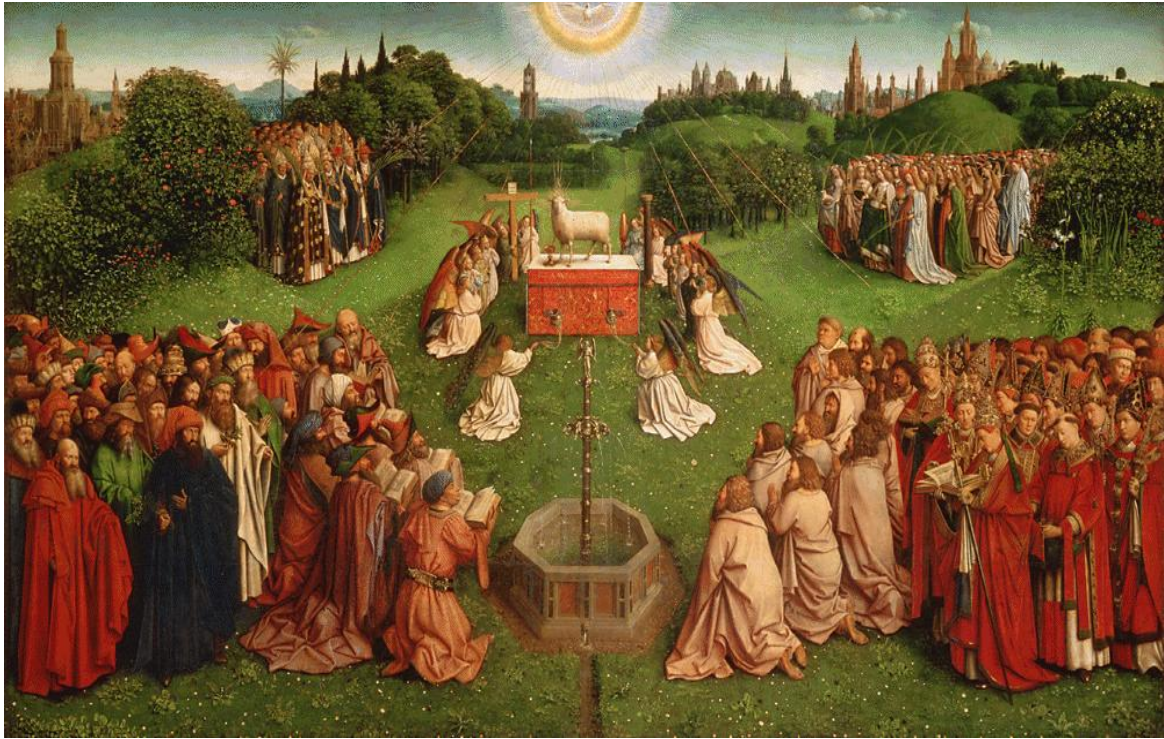
November 2023 - p. 157

- Nov. 6, 2023 - Short list of questions for Pfizer executives.
- Nov. 8, 2023 - Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt discussing non-regulation of non-medicines known as 'vaccines,' and other US military biochemical weapons.
- Nov. 8, 2023 - Interview with James Delingpole
- Nov. 10, 2023 - PDF compilations. And a note to paid subscribers and readers considering offering financial support.
- Nov. 13, 2023 - Opportunities for US state lawmakers to shield their populations from the next 'public health emergency'-predicated federal assaults.
- Nov. 14, 2023 - Separation of powers, reservation of powers (federalism), and the PREP Act.
- Nov. 15, 2023 - Read-aloud: Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit System, dissent by Justice Lewis Powell (US Supreme Court, 1985)
- Nov. 17, 2023 - For those working at the state and county level in the United States.
- Nov. 20, 2023 - Interview with Bruce de Torres.
- Nov. 29, 2023 - The Oracle of the Dog. G.K. Chesterton writing in the early 1920s.
- Nov. 29, 2023 - Sasha Latypova interviewed by Willem Engel: FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.
- Nov. 30, 2023 - Model Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act: Tennessee HB726

December 2023 - p. 195

- Dec. 1, 2023 - On 'mandates,' and the irrelevance of informed consent principles in the EUA countermeasures use context.
- Dec. 3, 2023 - Project idea for graphic designers and videographers. Also my views on 'transhumanism'
- Dec. 6, 2023 - More on the workings of the war machine running on public health emergency determinations, PREP Act license-to-kill declarations, and EUA countermeasures.
- Dec. 6, 2023 - Litigation proposals for state Attorneys General.
- Dec. 9, 2023 - Discussion of litigation strategies built on full understanding that EUA countermeasures are, by definition, not regulated pharmaceuticals.
- Dec. 14, 2023 - Read-aloud: G.K. Chesterton, The Man Who Was Thursday. (A few pages from Ch. 4.)
- Dec. 15, 2023 - The PCR test viewed from the legal kill box perspective. Plus links to Paul Kingsnorth essays and reflections on Christian history and Christian hope.
- Dec. 19, 2023 - Legalized FDA non-regulation of biological products effective May 2, 2019, by Federal Register Final Rule, signed by then-FDA Commissioner Scott Gottlieb.
- Dec. 20, 2023 - Ending National Suicide Act. Draft bill for 118th Congress
- Dec. 25, 2023 - Merry Christmas, Bailiwick readers.
- Dec. 30, 2023 - Political Authority and the Duties of Conscience. Lecture by Bishop Athanasius Schneider, given at Cambridge Nov. 24, 2023.

July 2023



Adoration of the Mystic Lamb. Ghent Altarpiece, Jan van Eyck.

July 1, 2023 - Another sign that tide of covert war is turning will be pharmacies that refuse to take delivery of DoD biochemical weapons and pharmacists who refuse to use them on targets.

Following the ongoing collapse in biochemical weapon-'vaccine' uptake rates by individuals.

Recent excellent posts by Sasha Latypova:

- June 26, 2023 - Summary of Everything and Quick Links¹
- June 28, 2023 - BARDA Subverts Licensed Regulated Pharmacy Distribution for Covid Countermeasures and 70+ Other Products²

I want to do a post translating HHS Secretary declarations under the Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness (PREP) Act into plain language.

Basically, they're declarations of war, with sections laying out the HHS-DoD-DHS designated threats (Section VIII, *Category of Disease, Health Condition or Threat*); geographic terrain (Section XI, *Geographic Area*); duration (Section XII, *Effective Time Period* and Section XIII, *Additional Time Period of Coverage*); deployed personnel (Section V, *Covered Persons*); weapon classes (Section VI, *Covered Countermeasures*); rules of combat engagement with targeted enemies (Section IX, *Administration of Covered Countermeasures*); and enemy-civilian targets (Section X, *Population*).

The most recent, eleventh amendment to the original PREP Act declaration was issued effective May 11, 2023.

Relevant PREP Act documents are listed at Footnote 1. FDA legal preparedness slide decks explaining the anti-law mechanisms through which covert, biomedicalized mass murder has been rendered non-criminal are listed at Footnote 2.

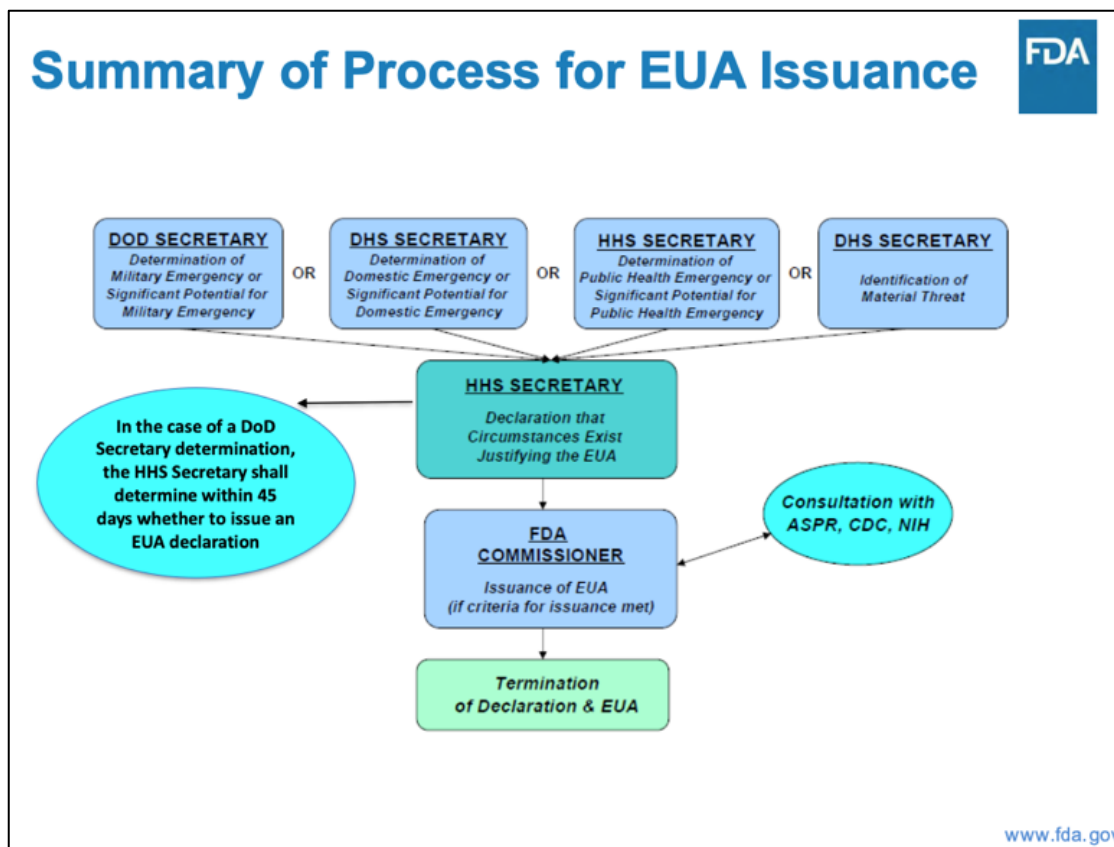
Readers interested in reading, who only have time to read one document, are encouraged to read the May 11, 2023 one, because it includes a handy recap of the intervening declarations and amendments, with footnotes citing legal advisory opinions and guidance documents.

- May 11, 2023 - Eleventh Amendment to Declaration Under the Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness (PREP) Act for Medical Countermeasures Against COVID-19.³

¹ <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/summary-of-everything-and-quick-links>

² <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/barda-subverts-licensed-regulated>

³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.11-hhs-prep-act-amendment-11-distribution-limitations-time-qualified-persons-category-of-threat-burden-of-seasonal-influenza-88-fr-30769.pdf>



Emergency Use of Medical Countermeasures: FDA Roles and Authorities. Feb. 13, 2018, FDA slide deck.

I haven't had time to write a detailed anatomy-of-a-PREP-Act-declaration post, but Sasha's BARDA post reminded me of one important component of the PREP Act declarations and amendments that's useful to highlight: the US government's use of retail pharmacies⁴ as primary locations to which DoD biochemical weapons known as 'vaccines' are delivered, and classification of pharmacists and pharmacy technicians as "covered persons" and "qualified persons" ordered to inject enemy targets with the weapons, through the Federal Retail Pharmacy Program for COVID-19 Vaccination.⁵

Retail pharmacy partners listed at Footnote 3.

Adding pharmacies and pharmacy technicians to the PREP Act "covered persons" and "qualified persons" lists was an important part of PREP Act declarations and amendments.

It's another example of the bait-and-switch, hidden in plain sight crimes.

Retail pharmacies are not medical facilities regulated the way hospitals, clinics and doctors' offices are.

⁴ <https://www.cdc.gov/vaccines/covid-19/retail-pharmacy-program/participating-pharmacies.html>

⁵ <https://www.cdc.gov/vaccines/covid-19/retail-pharmacy-program/>

Pharmacists aren't trained, supervised and regulated the same way doctors and nurses are, and pharmacists don't have any professional ethical obligations to protect individual patient health and safety, such as the classic Hippocratic Oath,⁶ whose main precept is often paraphrased as "first do no harm."

...I will offer those who suffer all my attention, my science and my love. Never will I betray them or risk their well-being to satisfy my vanity. I will not hurt my fellow or put a knife to his flesh if I don't know how, or give him an herb to soothe his pain, even if he begs for it in anguish, if it might take away his breath.

I will never harm my suffering friend, because life is sacred, from the tender fruit that he once was in his mother's womb to that first sigh he gave out between her legs when he opened his eyes to the world...

In contrast, for example, the current version of the American Association of Colleges of Pharmacy and American Pharmacists' Association Oath of a Pharmacist⁷ calls upon pharmacists only to "consider the welfare of humanity and relief of suffering" as primary concerns.

Even though the Hippocratic Oath is not emphasized in medical education anymore and has been eviscerated of its prohibition against intentional killing through 1964 revisions⁸ that cleared a path for doctors to murder for social and economic reasons, the original Hippocratic Oath still has a slight hold over the public imagination and restrains some doctors' and nurses' behaviors.

A January 2023 HHS Office of Inspector General report, *Challenges With Vaccination Data Hinder State and Local Immunization Program Efforts To Combat COVID-19*,⁹ stated that as of December 2022, DoD had injected 7.5 million biochemical weapon doses, VA had injected 7.4 million doses, and Indian Health Services (IHS) had injected 2.2 million doses, while neighborhood pharmacists had injected 234.9 million doses.

...The number of these Federal agency and pharmacy partners providing ~~vaccinations~~ biochemical weapons varies amongst ~~immunization~~ biochemical warfare programs' jurisdictions, but they are widespread and represent a substantial portion of the data that immunization programs need.

For example, while all jurisdictions may not have DoD facilities, VA is present in all States. Combined, these two agencies have administered over 14 million doses to veterans, active military, and other beneficiaries. All State and local immunization programs utilize the Federal retail pharmacy program to help administer vaccinations in their areas.

⁶ https://www.bu.edu/arion/files/2010/03/Arenas_05Feb2010_Layout-3.pdf

⁷ <https://www.aacp.org/sites/default/files/2021-12/oath-of-a-pharmacist-pdf-2021.pdf>

⁸ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hippocratic_Oath#Modern_versions_and_relevance

⁹ <https://oig.hhs.gov/oei/reports/OEI-05-22-00010.pdf>

There are 21 pharmacy partners, representing 41,000 locations. In addition to including large chain pharmacies (e.g., Walgreens, CVS) the program includes partners with a small number of stores and those which serve rural areas.

As of March 2022, pharmacy partners receiving vaccines directly from CDC[-DoD] were responsible for 40 percent of all administered doses of COVID-19 vaccines...

Other dispensers of DoD biochemical weapons include corporate health care “providers” offices, paid off with escalating bounties for hitting percentage benchmarks¹⁰ in their patient populations, and pop-up tent or drive-through clinics located in parking lots, at businesses and at schools.

As of June 8, 2023, according to CDC, 303.7 million doses had been administered at those 41,000 retail pharmacy locations,¹¹ out of a total of 676.7 million doses CDC claims had been administered by May 10, 2023.¹²

The big picture reasons for the dysfunctional reporting systems covered by the January 2023 HHS-OIG report¹³ are at least two-fold:

- 1) to hide the DoD-HHS-CDC-FDA-WHO biowarfare programs’ injury and death toll from public databases and public understanding, and
- 2) to create the pretext for nationally and globally centralized data collection and storage.

In the PREP Act declarations and amendments and legal interpretations preempting narrower state “scope-of-practice” laws for pharmacists, the authorization of pharmacists to use DoD biochemical weapons on enemy-civilians with legal impunity is loosely correlated with a 20-hour training course, to include hands-on injection technique, that may or may not be completed.

See, for example,

- Aug. 24, 2020 - HHS Secretary PREP Act Declaration, Amendment 3¹⁴
- Sept. 3, 2020 - HHS Office of the Assistant Secretary for Health (OASH) Guidance for Licensed Pharmacists and Pharmacy Interns Regarding COVID-19 Vaccines and Immunity under the PREP Act¹⁵

¹⁰ <https://providernews.anthem.com/kentucky/articles/covid-19-vaccine-provider-incentive-program>

¹¹ <https://www.cdc.gov/vaccines/covid-19/retail-pharmacy-program/>

¹² <https://covid.cdc.gov/covid-data-tracker/#vaccination-states-jurisdictions>

¹³ <https://oig.hhs.gov/oei/reports/OEI-05-22-00010.pdf>

¹⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.08.24-hhs-prep-act-amendment-3-qualified-persons-add-pharmacists-pharmacy-technicians-order-and-administer-any-childhood-vaccine-age-3-to-18-add-category-threat-posed-by-decreased-c.pdf>

¹⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.09.03-hhs-oash-guidance-pharmacists-pharmacy-technicians-covid-19-vaccines-prep-immunity.pdf>

- Oct. 20, 2020 - HHS-OASH Guidance for PREP Act Coverage for Qualified Pharmacy Technicians and State-Authorized Pharmacy Interns for Childhood Vaccines, COVID-19 Vaccines, and COVID-19 Testing¹⁶
- Oct. 23, 2020 - HHS-Office of General Counsel (OGC) Advisory Opinion 20-03 on the PREP Act and the Secretary's Declaration Under the Act.¹⁷

Excerpt from OGC Advisory Opinion 20-03:

...The Third Amendment preempts narrower state scope-of-practice laws for pharmacists and pharmacy interns who meet the requirements set forth in the Third Amendment. But the Third Amendment does not affect broader state scope-of-practice laws. The preamble to the Third Amendment specifies that “nothing herein shall preempt State laws that permit additional individuals to administer vaccines that ACIP recommends to persons age 18 or younger according to ACIP’s standard immunization schedule.”

For example, the Third Amendment requires the licensed pharmacist seeking PREP Act coverage to “complete a practical training program of at least 20 hours.”

Some states require less than 20 hours of such training for a licensed pharmacist to order and administer vaccinations to individuals ages 3 to 18. The Third Amendment does not affect such less-stringent, state-law requirements.

So a pharmacist who seeks PREP Act coverage under § 247d-6d(i)(8)(B) and the Third Amendment—e.g., because the pharmacist is not authorized to vaccinate under the state scope-of-practice law—must satisfy the 20-hour requirement. But a pharmacist in a state that requires less than 20 hours may still vaccinate under state law even if the pharmacist does not complete 20 hours of training as required under the Third Amendment. And as explained above, such a pharmacist would be a “qualified person” under § 247d-6d(i)(8)(A), and therefore eligible for PREP Act coverage if the pharmacist satisfies those other requirements of the PREP Act and Declaration not associated with being a “qualified person.”

The training and requirements allegedly imposed by the declarations, like the requirements allegedly imposed by all the statutes, regulations and contracts Sasha Latypova and I have analyzed so far, include a mixture of legally enforceable/enforced provisions, and legally unenforceable/unenforced provisions.

The only way to tell which is which, is to observe — over elapsed time — which provisions are actually carried out during the covert biochemical warfare, which are not carried out, and whether any enforcement action follows non-compliance.

¹⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.10.20-hhs-oash-guidance-pharmacists-pharmacy-technicians-pharmacy-interns-childhood-vaccines-covid-vaccines-covid-tests.pdf>

¹⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.10.23-hhs-ogc-legal-advisory-opinion-3-20-03-state-preempt-requirements-pharmacists-order-administer-vaccines.pdf>

If law enforcement agencies prosecute a violator for a violation, then that provision was enforceable.

If the law enforcement agencies refuse to investigate or prosecute, then the provision was never going to be enforced; those provisions were added only to serve as legally irrelevant fluff for misdirection and manipulation purposes.

*

Uptake of DoD biochemical weapons has been dropping, especially for the most recent ‘bivalent’ formulation, to whatever extent CDC data is considered reflective of real-world events.

This is the clearest sign, so far, that the American public — including people who walked into pharmacies and other points of dispensing¹⁸ and sat still for the first few injections — increasingly understands that infiltrators who have taken control of US government offices are actively engaged in a covert, biomedical-financial war against the American population.

The dropping ‘vaccination’ and ‘immunization’ rates are the clearest sign that a growing number of people are quietly refusing to volunteer themselves and their children as military targets for additional military attacks.

This is good news. It matters a lot.

The globalist war machine — federal militaries merged with federal public health systems — is prepared to get more aggressive and use open armed force to attack people with needles if widespread enemy-civilian stubbornness forces their hands.

They’re prepared to offer another false choice, escalating from the first false choices of “take the injections or lose your job or place in school.”

The next false choices will be “take the injections or lose your access to banking transactions and lose your home” followed by “take the injections or go into a holding facility (hospital or separate DoD-HHS detention facility), where you will take the injection or take a bullet to the head.”

But the globalist warmongers would really rather not see things get to that point.

They would prefer that the culling process continue to play out as quiet, calm, gradual, almost-invisible biomedical-financial violence, not loud, chaotic, visible, sudden gun violence.

They want sick and injured people dying more or less silently in their homes, with lots of plausible deniability as to injectable cause and lethal effect.

They don’t want healthy, mobile people dying loudly in the streets after being shot by readily identifiable, uniformed men and women using guns and bullets.

This is why it’s so important to refuse to comply.

¹⁸ https://health.alaska.gov/dph/epi/id/SiteAssets/Pages/HumanCoV/POD_Overview.pdf

Ordinary people refusing, every single hour of every single day, to walk into a pharmacy and take any more biochemical weapons voluntarily (setting aside the psychosocial and economic coercion used to obtain the first rounds of submission) are a major obstacle to the control-and-kill campaign proceeding as quietly as the globalists want it to be.

After individuals making personal decisions for themselves and their children, the next layer of noncompliance includes retail pharmacy owners and managers refusing to authorize their employees to take possession of DoD biochemical weapon deliveries, and pharmacists refusing to take the syringes and vials into their hands and push the poisons into enemy-civilian targets.

I don't know if or when retail pharmacies will pull out of the Federal Retail Pharmacy Program, stop accepting DoD weapons shipments, and stop using the weapons to injure and kill people.

If and when the retail pharmacies start pulling out of the Federal Retail Pharmacy Program, those events will put more obstacles in the globalists' path toward achieving one-world Satanic technocracy.

Pray the Rosary.

*

Related

- Sept. 26, 2022 - Spike protein, furin cleavage site, gp120, HIV, microvascular destruction, turbo-cancer and cystic fibrosis¹⁹
- Oct. 19, 2022 - Alternate view of the ACIP meeting. American parents began defying the Childhood Bioweapon Schedule a long time ago, and our defiance grows stronger and more widespread every day²⁰
- May 26, 2023 - 93 biochemical weapons to decline whenever a medical mercenary offers them to you or your children.²¹

*

¹⁹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/spike-protein-furin-cleavage-site>

²⁰ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/alternate-view-of-the-acip-meeting>

²¹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/93-biochemical-weapons-to-decline>

HHS notices, declarations, determinations, amendments, legal opinions and guidance to pharmacists re: PREP Act, liability immunities, Emergency Use Authorized (EUA) products and Medical Countermeasures (MCM).

Organized chronologically, with some out of order based on date of signing/publishing with retroactive effect.

- 2020.02.04 HHS Notice of Determination of Public Health Emergency and Declaration circumstances justify authorization emergency use Covid tests, 85 FR 7316, filed 2020.02.06²²
- 2020.02.04 HHS Original PREP Act Notice of Declaration, liability, medical countermeasures, qualified persons, population, geographic 85 FR 15198, signed 2020.03.10²³
- 2020.02.04 PREP Act Amendment 4, covered countermeasures, full printing of amended declaration 85 FR 79190, signed 2020.12.03²⁴
- 2020.03.02 HHS Notice of Declaration circumstances justify authorization emergency use personal respiratory device NIOSH mask, 85 FR 13907, filed 2020.03.09²⁵
- 2020.03.24 HHS Notice of Declaration circumstances justify authorization emergency use medical devices, 85 FR 17335²⁶
- 2020.03.27 HHS Notice of Declaration circumstances justify authorization emergency use drugs and biological products, 85 FR 18250²⁷
- 2020.03.27 HHS PREP Act Amendment 1, expanded description of covered countermeasures, signed 2020.04.10, 85 FR 21012²⁸
- 2020.02.04 HHS PREP Act Amendment 2, qualified pandemic epidemic products limit harm otherwise caused, signed 2020.06.04, 85 FR 35100²⁹
- 2020.04.08 HHS OASH Guidance, pharmacists, Covid tests, PREP immunity³⁰
- 2020.04.17 HHS OGC Legal Advisory Opinion 1, PREP Act, liability immunity, modified 2020.05.19³¹
- 2020.05.19 HHS OGC Legal Advisory Opinion 2, 20-02, PREP Act, liability immunity³²

²² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.02.04-hhs-notice-of-determination-of-public-health-emergency-and-declaration-circumstances-justify-authorization-emergency-use-covid-tests-85-fr-7316-filed-2020.02.06.pdf>

²³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.02.04-hhs-original-prep-act-notice-of-declaration-liability-medical-countermeasures-qualified-persons-population-geographic-85-fr-15198-signed-2020.03.10.pdf>

²⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.02.04-prep-act-amendment-4-covered-countermeasures-full-printing-of-amended-declaration-85-fr-79190-signed-2020.12.03.pdf>

²⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.03.02-hhs-notice-of-declaration-circumstances-justify-authorization-emergency-use-personal-respiratory-device-niosh-mask-85-fr-13907-filed-2020.03.09.pdf>

²⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.03.24-hhs-notice-of-declaration-circumstances-justify-authorization-emergency-use-medical-devices-85-fr-17335-.pdf>

²⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.03.27-hhs-notice-of-declaration-circumstances-justify-authorization-emergency-use-drugs-and-biological-products-85-fr-18250.pdf>

²⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.03.27-hhs-prep-act-amendment-1-expanded-description-of-covered-countermeasures-85-fr-21012.pdf>

²⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.02.04-hhs-prep-act-amendment-2-qualified-pandemic-epidemic-products-limit-harm-otherwise-caused-signed-2020.06.04-85-fr-35100.pdf>

³⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.04.08-hhs-oash-guidance-pharmacists-covid-tests-prep-immunity.pdf>

³¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.04.17-hhs-ogc-legal-advisory-opinion-1-prep-act-liability-immunity-modified-2020.05.19.pdf>

³² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.05.19-hhs-ogc-legal-advisory-opinion-2-20-02-prep-act-liability-immunity.pdf>

- 2020.08.24 HHS PREP Act Amendment 3, qualified persons, add pharmacists, pharmacy technicians, order and administer any childhood vaccine age 3 to 18, add category threat posed by decreased childhood vaccinations, signed 2020.08.19, 85 FR 52136³³
- 2020.08.31 HHS OASH Guidance, Covid tests, nursing homes, assisted living, congregate³⁴
- 2020.09.03 HHS OASH Guidance, pharmacists, pharmacy technicians, Covid-19 vaccines, PREP immunity³⁵
- 2020.02.04 PREP Act Amendment 4, covered countermeasures, full printing of amended declaration 85 FR 79190, signed 2020.12.03³⁶
- 2020.10.20 HHS OASH Guidance, pharmacists, pharmacy technicians, pharmacy interns, childhood vaccines, Covid vaccines, Covid tests³⁷
- 2020.10.23 HHS OGC Legal Advisory Opinion 3, 20-03, state preempt requirements pharmacists order administer vaccines³⁸
- 2020.10.23 HHS OGC Legal Advisory Opinion 4, 20-04 PREP Act, liability immunity, program planner, Authority Having Jurisdiction³⁹
- 2020.10.29 HHS OASH Guidance, pharmacies as business entity, qualified persons, liability immunity, preemption⁴⁰
- 2020.11.25 HHS Original PREP Act Notice of Declaration Marburg disease marburgvirus ebola hemorrhagic, 85 FR 79198⁴¹
- 2020.12.11 HHS FDA Hinton EUA, Pfizer eff 2020.12.11, Moderna eff 2020.12.18, dated 2021.01.12, 86 FR 5200⁴²
- 2021.02.02 HHS PREP Act Amendment 5, additional qualified persons vaccines incl physicians and nurses license lapsed 5 years or less, filed 2021.01.29, 86 FR 7872⁴³
- 2021.02.16 HHS PREP Act Amendment 6, additional qualified persons vaccines federal employees contractors volunteers, filed 2021.02.11, 86 FR 9516⁴⁴

³³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.08.24-hhs-prep-act-amendment-3-qualified-persons-add-pharmacists-pharmacy-technicians-order-and-administer-any-childhood-vaccine-age-3-to-18-add-category-threat-posed-by-decreased-c.pdf>

³⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.08.31-hhs-oash-guidance-covid-tests-nursing-homes-assisted-living-congregate.pdf>

³⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.09.03-hhs-oash-guidance-pharmacists-pharmacy-technicians-covid-19-vaccines-prep-immunity.pdf>

³⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.02.04-prep-act-amendment-4-covered-countermeasures-full-printing-of-amended-declaration-85-fr-79190-signed-2020.12.03.pdf>

³⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.10.20-hhs-oash-guidance-pharmacists-pharmacy-technicians-pharmacy-interns-childhood-vaccines-covid-vaccines-covid-tests.pdf>

³⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.10.23-hhs-ogc-legal-advisory-opinion-3-20-03-state-preempt-requirements-pharmacists-order-administer-vaccines.pdf>

³⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.10.23-hhs-ogc-legal-advisory-opinion-4-20-04-prep-act-liability-immunity-program-planner-authority-having-jurisdiction.pdf>

⁴⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.10.29-hhs-oash-guidance-pharmacies-as-business-entity-qualified-persons-liability-immunity-preemption.pdf>

⁴¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.11.25-hhs-original-prep-act-notice-of-declaration-marburg-disease-marburgvirus-ebola-hemorrhagic-85-fr-79198.pdf>

⁴² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.12.11-hhs-fda-hinton-eua-pfizer-eff-2020.12.11-moderna-eff-2020.12.18-dated-2021.01.12-86-fr-5200.pdf>

⁴³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.02.02-hhs-prep-act-amendment-5-additional-qualified-persons-vaccines-incl-physicians-and-nurses-license-lapsed-5-years-or-less-filed-2021.01.29-86-fr-7872.pdf>

⁴⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.02.16-hhs-prep-act-amendment-6-additional-qualified-persons-vaccines-federal-employees-contractors-volunteers-filed-2021.02.11-86-fr-9516.pdf>

- 2021.02.02 HHS PREP Act Amendment 5 and 6 Technical Correction, additional qualified persons uniformed service members eff 2021.02.16, filed 2021.02.19 86 FR 10588⁴⁵
- 2021.03.11 HHS PREP Act Amendment 7, additional qualified persons vaccines midwives, dentists, paramedic, EMTs, respiratory therapist, podiatrist, veterinarians, licensed, less than 5 years lapsed, students, interns, signed 2021.03.10, 86 FR 14463⁴⁶
- 2021.07.30 HHS PREP Act Amendment 8, qualified persons, pharmacist, pharmacy technicians, administer seasonal influenza vaccines to adults, 86 FR 41978⁴⁷
- 2021.09.14 HHS PREP Act Amendment 9, expand qualified persons, pharmacists, pharmacy technicians, pharmacy interns administer Covid therapeutics, monoclonal antibody paxlovid, signed 2021.09.09, 86 FR 51160⁴⁸
- 2021.09.14 HHS PREP Act Declaration Amendment 9 Fact Sheet re preemption of SLTT state local tribal territorial government⁴⁹
- 2021.09.14 HHS PREP Act Declaration Amendment 9 Stakeholder Presentation⁵⁰
- 2021.09.30 HHS PREP Act Amendment 9 Technical Correction re ACIP CDC recommendations filed 2021.09.30, 86 FR 54696⁵¹
- 2022.01.07 HHS PREP Act Amendment 10 additional qualified persons, pharmacy interns, administer seasonal influenza vaccines, signed 2022.01.04, 87 FR 982⁵²
- 2023.03.15 HHS PREP Act EUA Delegation of Authority and EUA Amendment, signed 2023.03.20, 88 FR 16645⁵³
- 2023.05.11 HHS PREP Act Amendment 11, distribution limitations, time, qualified persons, category of threat burden of seasonal influenza, 88 FR 30769⁵⁴

⁴⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.02.02-hhs-prep-act-amendment-technical-correction-additional-qualified-persons-uniformed-service-members-eff-2021.02.16-filed-2021.02.19-86-fr-10588.pdf>

⁴⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.03.11-hhs-prep-act-amendment-7-additional-qualified-persons-vaccines-midwives-dentists-paramedic-emts-respiratory-therapist-podiatrist-veterinarians-licensed-less-than-5-years-lapse.pdf>

⁴⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.07.30-hhs-prep-act-amendment-8-qualified-persons-pharmacist-pharmacy-technicians-administer-seasonal-influenza-vaccines-to-adults-86-fr-41978.pdf>

⁴⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.09.14-hhs-prep-act-amendment-9-expand-qualified-persons-pharmacists-pharmacy-technicians-pharmacy-interns-administer-covid-therapeutics-monoclonal-antibody-paxlovid-etc.pdf>

⁴⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.09.14-hhs-prep-act-declaration-amendment-9-fact-sheet-re-preemption-of-slitt-state-local-tribal-territorial-government.pdf>

⁵⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.09.14-hhs-prep-act-declaration-amendment-9-stakeholder-presentation.pdf>

⁵¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2021.09.30-hhs-prep-act-amendment-9-technical-correction-re-acip-cdc-recommendations-filed-2021.09.30-86-fr-54696.pdf>

⁵² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2022.01.07-hhs-prep-act-amendment-10-additional-qualified-persons-pharmacy-interns-administer-seasonal-influenza-vaccines-signed-2022.01.04-87-fr-982.pdf>

⁵³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.03.15-hhs-prep-act-eua-delegation-of-authority-and-eua-amendment-signed-2023.03.20-88-fr-16645.pdf>

⁵⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.11-hhs-prep-act-amendment-11-distribution-limitations-time-qualified-persons-category-of-threat-burden-of-seasonal-influenza-88-fr-30769.pdf>

FDA Legal Preparedness Slide Decks (partial list)

- 2012.10.12 Courtney FDA Legal Preparedness MCM EUA⁵⁵
- 2014.06.06 Sadove Courtney FDA Whats New MCM and EUA Post-PAHPRA⁵⁶
- 2016.09.16 FDA Sadove MCM⁵⁷
- 2018.02.13 Courtney FDA MCM EUA⁵⁸
- 2020.08.25 Sadove FDA CDC Regulatory Updates Use of MCMs Table p. 18⁵⁹

Federal Retail Pharmacy Program Partners

- Albertsons Companies, Inc. (including Osco, Jewel-Osco, Albertsons, Albertsons Market, Safeway, Tom Thumb, Star Market, Shaw's, Haggen, Acme, Randalls, Carrs, Market Street, United, Vons, Pavilions, Amigos, Lucky's, Pak n Save, Sav-On)
- Costco Wholesale Corp.
- CPESN USA, LLC
- CVS Pharmacy, Inc. (including Long's)
- GeriMed (long-term care and retail pharmacies)
- Good Neighbor Pharmacy and AmerisourceBergen Drug Corporation's pharmacy services administrative organization (PSAO), Elevate Provider Network
- Health Mart Pharmacies
- H-E-B, LP
- Hy-Vee, Inc.
- Innovatix (long-term care pharmacies)
- Kroger Co. (including Kroger, Harris Teeter, Fred Meyer, Fry's, Ralphs, King Soopers, Smiths, City Market, Dillons, Mariano's, Pick-n-Save, Copps, Metro Market, QFC)
- LeaderNET and The Medicine Shoppe Pharmacy, Cardinal Health's PSAOs
- Managed Health Care Associates (retail and long-term care pharmacies)
- Meijer, Inc.
- Publix Super Markets, Inc.
- Retail Business Services, LLC (including Food Lion, Giant Food, The Giant Company, Hannaford Bros Co, Stop & Shop)
- Rite Aid Corp.
- Southeastern Grocers (Winn-Dixie, Harveys, Fresco Y Mas)
- Topco Associates, LLC (including Acme Fresh Markets, Associated Food Stores, Bashas, Big-Y Pharmacy and Wellness Center, Brookshire's Pharmacy, Super One Pharmacy, FRESH by Brookshire's Pharmacy, Coborn's Pharmacy, Cash Wise Pharmacy, MarketPlace Pharmacy, Giant Eagle, Hartig Drug Company, King Kullen, Food City Pharmacy, Ingles Pharmacy, Raley's, Bel Air, Nob Hill Pharmacies, Save Mart Pharmacies, Lucky Pharmacies, SpartanNash, Price Chopper, Market 32, Tops Friendly Markets, ShopRite, Wegmans, Weis Markets, Inc.)

⁵⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2012.10.12-courtney-fda-legal-preparedness-mcm-eua.pdf>

⁵⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2014.06.06-sadove-courtney-fda-whats-new-mcm-and-eua-post-pahpra.pdf>

⁵⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2016.09.16-fda-sadove-mcm.pdf>

⁵⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2018.02.13-courtney-fda-mcm-eua-.pdf>

⁵⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2020.08.25-sadove-fda-cdc-regulatory-updates-use-of-mcms-table-p.-18.pdf>

- Walgreens (including Duane Reade)
- Walmart, Inc. (including Sam's Club)

* * *

July 6, 2023 - Video presentations, interviews, slide decks and transcripts.

Some of the available video presentations and interviews about the American Domestic Bioterrorism Program⁶⁰ produced over the last year or so, include the ones listed below. [Last updated Jan. 31, 2024].

From January 2023 abstract for academic paper:⁶¹

...Through gradual, covert statutory reclassification and program transfers, reinforced through Presidential Executive Orders and related executive branch declarations, and implemented through hundreds of regulatory amendments, the US Government's Chemical and Biological Warfare Program originally housed in the Department of Defense (DOD), became the Public Health Emergency [PHE]-Emergency Use Authorization [EUA]-Medical Countermeasures program housed in the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).

The bioterrorism program is now jointly operated by DOD, HHS, Department of Homeland Security, Department of State, most other US federal agencies and their subordinate departments, divisions, offices, authorities, enterprises, committees, advisory boards and employees, in collaboration with the World Health Organization, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, and other public, private and public-private hybrid institutions around the world.

- June 17, 2022 - U.S. Laws All Secretly Changed to Enable Mass Genocide,⁶² *Dr. Jane Ruby Show*. Jane Ruby, Katherine Watt. (24 min)
- June 30, 2022 - Legal Framework for Tyranny.⁶³ *Making Sense of the Madness*. Sean Morgan, Alexandra Bruce, Katherine Watt (22 min, timestamp 5:30 to 27:00)
- July 31, 2022 - Bioweapon Part IV. *After Hours*.⁶⁴ Sam Sigoloff, Katherine Watt. (44 min)
- Nov. 2, 2022 - American Domestic Bioterrorism Program,⁶⁵ *TrialSiteNews/Team Enigma Due Diligence*, Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt. (50 min) Transcript⁶⁶
- Dec. 2, 2022 - Intent to Harm - Evidence of the Conspiracy to Commit Mass Murder by the US DOD, HHS, Pharma Cartel.⁶⁷ *Team Enigma Due Diligence*, Sasha Latypova. (80 min.)
- Dec. 10, 2022 - Doctors4Covid Ethics: Symposium 5⁶⁸ - Control Grid, Session 3 (80 min, timestamp 2:34:00 to 3:50:00). Speakers include John Titus, Corey Lynn, Sasha Latypova, Catherine Austin Fitts, Carolyn Betts and Meryl Nass.
- Dec. 2022 - The New Constitution: Living War Crimes.⁶⁹ Documentary by JP and Julie Collins, *Book of Ours*. (46 min)

⁶⁰ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

⁶¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

⁶² <https://rumble.com/v18tt0k-u.s.-laws-all-secretly-changed-to-enable-mass-genocide.html>

⁶³ <https://rumble.com/v1am112-legal-framework-for-tyranny-with-katherine-watt-and-alexandra-bruce-msom-ep.html>

⁶⁴ <https://rumble.com/v1ea49x-40.-the-bioweapon-part-iv-with-katherine-watt.html>

⁶⁵ <https://www.bitchute.com/video/qCEGQhrfqaM1/>

⁶⁶ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/ALwKW-DomesticBioteroProg-110422.html>

⁶⁷ <https://www.bitchute.com/video/8ftbShzrkj19/>

⁶⁸ <https://rumble.com/v1zzehm-doctors-for-covid-ethics-symposium-5.html>

⁶⁹ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i9cmYNRgXXg>

- Jan. 2023 - DoD "vaccine" coverup with FDA Theatre.⁷⁰ *L4Atv1*. Lara Logan, Sasha Latypova, Sam Dube, Glen Macko. (71 min)
- Jan. 2023 - Bombshell docs reveal Covid-19 Cover-up goes straight to the top.⁷¹ *Redacted*. Clayton Morris, Sasha Latypova (17 min)
- Jan. 8, 2023 - No doubt it's a bioweapon, not a vaccine.⁷² *CDMedia*. Christine Dolan, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt. (52 min)
- Jan. 21, 2023 - COVID-19 countermeasures: Evidence for an intent to harm.⁷³ Swedish conference presentation, Sasha Latypova. (25 min)
- Jan. 24, 2023 - DOD 'Vaccine,' press conference.⁷⁴ *L4Atv1*. Speakers include Katherine Watt (18 p. slide deck,⁷⁵ 17-min speed-read), Sasha Latypova, Phillip Altman, Peter Chambers, Sam Dube, Glen Macko. Content starts at about 46 minutes; prior to that, footage is tech/set-up discussions.
- Jan. 25, 2023 - C19: Public Health or Defense Operation?⁷⁶ *TrialSite News*. Shabnam Palesa Mohamed, Katherine Watt (18 p. slide deck⁷⁷ with discussion, 60 min)
- Jan. 27, 2023 - Katherine Watt: In her own words.⁷⁸ Clip from Jan. 24, 2023 speed-read of 18 p. slide deck,⁷⁹ 16 min, with additional text by JP and Julie Collins, *Book of Ours*. Transcript.⁸⁰
- Feb. 2, 2023 - Enemies of the State.⁸¹ *Children's Health Defense TV*. Shabnam Palesa Mohamed, Katherine Watt and Tros Bekker. (20 min, timestamp 6:00 to 26:00)
- Feb. 7, 2023 - D4CE presentation video⁸² - *Doctors4Covid Ethics*. Katherine Watt (36 p. slide deck⁸³ presentation, 75 min); D4CE Q&A video⁸⁴ (90 min)
- Feb. 9, 2023 - Military Countermeasures.⁸⁵ *Making Sense of the Madness*. Sean Morgan, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt (60 min)
- Feb. 10, 2023 - Global Covid Crime.⁸⁶ *Last American Vagabond*. Sasha Latypova, Taylor Hudak (56 min)
- Feb. 13, 2023 - Worldwide, US Military-Led Medical Martial Law Operation to Kill Off Humans, Exposed.⁸⁷ *ZeeMedia.com*. Maria Zee, Katherine Watt (60 min)
- Feb. 18, 2023 - Preparing Nuremberg 2.0 vs. US Presidents, HHS and DOD Secretaries for domestic bioterrorism.⁸⁸ *China Rising*. James Bradley, Jeff Brown, Katherine Watt. (30 min). Transcript.⁸⁹

⁷⁰ <https://rumble.com/v22ijfs-lara-logan-and-sasha-latypova-on-dod-vaxx-coverup-w-fda-theater.html>

⁷¹ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ERvURcpg3JE>

⁷² <https://rumble.com/v24fn7i-livestream-1230pm-est-the-globalists-in-plain-sight-with-sasha-latypova-kat.html>

⁷³ <https://rumble.com/v288sjf-covid-19-countermeasures-evidence-for-an-intent-to-harm-full.html>

⁷⁴ <https://rumble.com/v26xpbcdod-vaccine-press-conference-tuesday-january-24-230p-et.html>

⁷⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/01/kill-box-presentation-1.pdf>

⁷⁶ <https://rumble.com/v28q9c0-c19-public-health-or-defense-operation.html>

⁷⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/01/kill-box-presentation-1.pdf>

⁷⁸ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=q9mFc4_5S0A

⁷⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/01/kill-box-presentation-1.pdf>

⁸⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.01.24-kill-box-transcript.pdf>

⁸¹ <https://live.childrenshealthdefense.org/chd-tv/shows/good-morning-chd/enemies-of-the-state--south-african-doctor-charged/>

⁸² <https://rumble.com/v28tygs-katherine-watt-presentation.html>

⁸³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/kill-box-presentation-long-form-1.pdf>

⁸⁴ <https://rumble.com/v28u59s-q-and-a-after-katherine-watt-presentation.html>

⁸⁵ <https://rumble.com/v28t4g0-military-countermeasures-with-sasha-latypova-and-katherine-watt-msom-ep.-67.html>

⁸⁶ <https://www.bitchute.com/video/jFALCCKT1NW8/>

⁸⁷ <https://rumble.com/v29gtk6-katherine-watt-us-military-led-medical-martial-law-operation-to-kill-off-hu.html>

⁸⁸ <https://chinarising.puntopress.com/2023/02/26/katherine-watt-is-preparing-nuremberg-2-0-vs-us-presidents-hhs-and-dod-secretaries-for-domestic-bioterrorism-build-the-gallows-jb-west-and-jb-east-present-see-you-in-the-hague-50/>

⁸⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.02.22-transcript-china-rising-interview.pdf>

- March 15, 2023 - Militarized Healthcare with Sasha Latypova.⁹⁰ Robert F. Kennedy Jr., Sasha Latypova (60 min) Transcript.⁹¹
- March 22, 2023 - Why the Biomedical Tyranny Is More of a Military Campaign Than Public Health.⁹² Daniel Horowitz, Katherine Watt (60 min total: KW participation from approx. 13:00 to 43:00)
- March 27, 2023 - Kill Box.⁹³ *SGT Report*. Todd Callender, Katherine Watt, Sean/SGT report (42 min.) Written report on interview⁹⁴ by Alexandra Bruce, ForbiddenKnowledgeTV.
- April 3, 2023 - US Government Takeover Threatening Liberty - Part 1.⁹⁵ Jane Ruby, Katherine Watt (22 min); April 5, 2023 - Part 2.⁹⁶ (20 min); April 7, 2023 - Part 3.⁹⁷ (20 min)
- April 11, 2023 - Legal Walls of the Covid-19 Kill Box.⁹⁸ *QuantumNurse, Freedom International Livestream*. Grace Asagra, Roy Coughlan, Hartmut Schumacher, John Katsavos, Katherine Watt (1 hr.)
- April 12, 2023 - Brook Jackson v. Pfizer Case Dismissed. What Next?⁹⁹ *TrialSite News*. Shabnam Palesa Mohamed, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt (27 min). Transcript.¹⁰⁰
- April 24, 2023 - On the Intertwining of Military, Public Health and International Moneyed Interests.¹⁰¹ *In the News*.¹⁰² Mike Dakkak, Katherine Watt. (37 min)
- April 24, 2023 - Panel: What are they planning for your next public health emergency?¹⁰³ *StopVaxPassports.org*. Sasha Latypova (13:00 to 32:30), Katherine Watt (32:30 to 46:45). Slide deck for KW segment: Language and Law Presentation¹⁰⁴ (12 p.). Clip annotated by Julie and JP Collins, *Book of Ours*.¹⁰⁵ Katherine Watt: Say true things.¹⁰⁶ (14 min). Same annotated clip on Rumble.¹⁰⁷ Transcript.¹⁰⁸
- May 2, 2023 - COVID Was A Military Operation & The Shots Are Bio-Weapons¹⁰⁹ (77 min). Sasha Latypova, Shannon Joy.

⁹⁰ <https://podcasters.spotify.com/pod/show/rfkjr/episodes/Militarized-Healthcare-with-Sasha-Latypova-e20go74>

⁹¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.03.15-rfk-jr.-latypova-interview.pdf>

⁹² <https://www.iheart.com/podcast/263-the-conservative-co-28419175/episode/why-the-biomedical-tyranny-is-more-111271425/>

⁹³ <https://rumble.com/v2f3qty-k-i-l-l-b-o-x-todd-callender-and-katherine-watt.html>

⁹⁴ <https://forbiddenknowledge.net/k-i-l-l-b-o-x-todd-callender-katherine-watt/>

⁹⁵ <https://rumble.com/v2g32la-us-government-takeover-threatening-liberty.html>

⁹⁶ <https://rumble.com/v2gg8e-dr.-jane-ruby-and-katherine-watt-government-tyranny-and-the-takeover-of-our.html>

⁹⁷ <https://rumble.com/v2gvh44-after-talk-katherine-watt-04-07.23.html>

⁹⁸ <https://rumble.com/v2hmysk-katherine-watt-legal-walls-of-the-covid-19-kill-box.html>

⁹⁹ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=z_bNs0pk5bA

¹⁰⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.04.12-trialsite-interview-transcript-re-truncate-order-jackson-case.pdf>

¹⁰¹ <https://rumble.com/v2kgk0-katherine-watt-on-the-intertwining-of-military-public-health-and-internatio.html>

¹⁰² <https://itnshow.com/2023/04/25/katherine-watt-on-the-intertwining-of-military-public-health-and-international-moneyed-interests/>

¹⁰³ <https://rumble.com/v2kab7u-webinar-plandemics-what-are-they-planning-for-your-next-public-health-emerg.html>

¹⁰⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.04.24-language-and-law-presentation-1.pdf>

¹⁰⁵ <http://www.book-of-ours.com/>

¹⁰⁶ <https://www.youtube.com/live/sqfCv51Bm9w?feature=share>

¹⁰⁷ <https://rumble.com/v2m8asu-katherine-watt-say-true-things.html>

¹⁰⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.04.24-panel-language-law-transcript.pdf>

¹⁰⁹ <https://rumble.com/v2louyq-covid-was-a-military-operation-and-the-shots-are-bio-weapons-sasha-latypova.html>

- June 14, 2023 - Public health emergencies are camouflaged power grabs.¹¹⁰ (30 min) Katherine Watt. Abstract.¹¹¹ Slide deck.¹¹²
- June 15, 2023 - Make murder a crime again.¹¹³ (20 min) Katherine Watt. Slide deck.¹¹⁴
- June 17, 2023 - Exposing the Vaccine 'Military Machinery' behind the Global COVID-19 Response.¹¹⁵ (52 min) Sasha Latypova, Jan Jekielik. *Epoch Times*, American Thought Leaders.
- July 28, 2023 - Sabotaging Healthcare to Introduce AI; and Noncompliance to Reveal the Enemy.¹¹⁶ (48 min). After-talk: You are in a military kill box but there's still time.¹¹⁷ (17 min). Jane Ruby, Katherine Watt.
- Aug. 8, 2023 - Stay out-of-date on the CDC-recommended biochemical weapons.¹¹⁸ (60 min). *QuantumNurse*, *Freedom International Livestream*. Grace Asagra, Roy Coughlan, Katherine Watt
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Let the science speak.¹¹⁹ Conference held in Reykjavik, Iceland. (3 hours, YouTube). Speakers include Pierre Kory, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt, Vibeke Manniche, Max Schmeling, Philipp Kruse. Slide deck (KW): Intentional killing. Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare.¹²⁰ Latypova and Watt segments only: Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)¹²¹ - (53 min; Dave Ratcliffe's Odyssey account). Watt segment only, including segments excluded for YouTube version: Intentional killing. Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare.¹²² (30 min, Rumble)
- Oct. 31, 2023 - Katherine Watt interviewed by James Delingpole.¹²³ (90 min, Rumble)
- Nov. 7, 2023 - Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt discussing non-regulation of non-medicines known as 'vaccines,' and other US military biochemical weapons.¹²⁴ (40 min, Rumble)
- Nov. 18, 2023 - Katherine Watt on Worldstage with Bruce de Torres¹²⁵ (55 min, TNT Radio/Podbean). Also on: Spotify; Amazon; Apple; Google
- Nov. 25, 2023 - FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.¹²⁶ (42 min, WillDoFreedom.) Sasha Latypova, Willem Engel. Also on Rumble.¹²⁷

¹¹⁰ <https://rumble.com/v2u81jq-katherine-watt-june-14-2023-presentation-to-dublin-conference..html>

¹¹¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

¹¹² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.06.14-public-health-emergencies-are-camouflaged-power-grabs-slide-deck.pdf>

¹¹³ <https://rumble.com/v2ug622-june-15-2023-make-murder-a-crime-again.-katherine-watt.html>

¹¹⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.06.15-make-murder-a-crime-again-bornholm-denmark-presentation.pdf>

¹¹⁵ <https://rumble.com/v2w22pf-sasha-latypova-exposing-the-vaccine-military-machinery-behind-the-global.html>

¹¹⁶ <https://rumble.com/v34qgby-sabotaging-healthcare-to-introduce-ai-and-noncompliance-to-reveal-the-enemy.html>

¹¹⁷ <https://rumble.com/v36dpqa-you-are-in-a-military-kill-box-but-theres-still-time.html>

¹¹⁸ <https://rumble.com/v35z84e-319-katherine-watt-stay-as-out-of-date-on-the-cdc-recommended-biochemical-w.html>

¹¹⁹ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pJ6x5MqxVGg>

¹²⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10.04-iceland-presentation.pdf>

¹²¹ <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LetTheScienceSpeak-SLKW-100423:f>

¹²² <https://rumble.com/v3spjaz-intentional-killing-legal-frameworks-for-state-sponsored-biochemical-warfar.html>

¹²³ <https://rumble.com/v3u8m61-katherine-watt.html>

¹²⁴ <https://rumble.com/v3udbi4-sasha-latypova-and-katherine-watt-talking-about-non-regulation-of-non-medic.html>

¹²⁵ <https://tntradioalive.podbean.com/e/katherine-watt-on-worldstage-with-bruce-de-torres-19-november-2023/>

¹²⁶ <https://willdofreedom.com/videos/fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs/>

¹²⁷ <https://rumble.com/v3xqd6s-fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs.html>

- Jan. 5, 2024 - The FDA's Sham Support of Poisoning the American Public.¹²⁸ (1 hour, Breggin Pulse on America Out Loud and other podcast platforms). Speakers: Dr. Peter Breggin, Ginger Breggin, Katherine Watt. (Transcript, excerpted.¹²⁹)
- Jan. 10, 2024 - Are They Planning Marburg in 2024? US Government Raises Alarm.¹³⁰ (51 min., Rumble and other platforms). Speakers: Maria Zee and Katherine Watt. Follow-up post¹³¹ to emphasize and expand on some points made in the interview.
- Jan. 10, 2024 - The UN, the WHO, and the US Health and Human Services attack on humanity¹³² (42 min., Substack). Speakers: Reinette Senum and Katherine Watt.
- Jan. 22, 2024 - Militarization of Medicine.¹³³ (30 min segment starts at 30:15, *Making Sense of the Madness* on American Media Periscope.) Speakers: Jason Bermas and Katherine Watt. Also on Rumble.¹³⁴
- Feb. 19, 2024 - Lead me in your truth¹³⁵ (1 hr. 25 min.) Speakers: Sasha Latypova and Elizabeth, Refuge of Sinners interviewer)
- Feb. 27, 2024 - Woe to those who make unjust laws¹³⁶ (1 hr. 25 min) Speakers: Katherine Watt and Elizabeth, Refuge of Sinners interviewer.
- March 17, 2025 - History of Public Health Laws as a Method of Control.¹³⁷ (30 min) Speakers: Mike Dakkak, Katherine Watt.
- April 3, 2025 - The PREP Act: An act of treason.¹³⁸ (1 hr.) Speakers: Stephanie Weidle, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt.
- April 21, 2025 - Overview of biological product non-regulation history¹³⁹ (1 hr.) Katherine Watt.
- June 5, 2025 - The Surprising Law Changes Needed to End Govt's War on Humanity.¹⁴⁰ (1 hr.) Speakers: Charles Frohman, Jim Grapek, James Roguski, Katherine Watt, others.

* * *

¹²⁸ <https://www.americaoutloud.news/the-fdas-sham-support-of-poisoning-the-american-public/>

¹²⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2024/01/2024.01.05-transcript-excerpted-breggin-pulse-katherine-watt.pdf>

¹³⁰ <https://rumble.com/v46o3y3-uncensored-katherine-watt-are-they-planning-marburg-in-2024-us-government-r.html>

¹³¹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/interview-with-maria-zeee>

¹³² <https://reinettesenumsfoghornexpress.substack.com/p/katherine-bailiwick-joins-reinette>

¹³³ <https://americanmediaperiscope.com/msom-ep-915/>

¹³⁴ <https://rumble.com/v48mx5r-biden-exposed-and-the-militarization-of-medicine-msom-ep.-915.html>

¹³⁵ <https://rumble.com/v4ebpp0-lead-me-in-your-truth-an-interview-with-sasha-latypova.html>

¹³⁶ <https://rumble.com/v4jdqr9-woe-to-those-who-make-unjust-laws-an-interview-with-katherine-watt.html?mref=ox58r&mc=3jwbv>

¹³⁷ <https://itnshow.com/2025/03/18/katherine-watt-on-the-history-of-public-health-laws-as-a-method-of-control/>

¹³⁸ https://rumble.com/v6secjx-83.-the-prep-act-an-act-of-treason-sasha-latypova-and-katherine-watt-the-fe.html?e9s=src_v1_ucp

¹³⁹ https://rumble.com/v6skan9-overview-of-biological-product-non-regulation-history.html?e9s=src_v1_upp

¹⁴⁰ <https://rumble.com/v6uhtl-the-surprising-law-changes-needed-to-end-govts-war-on-humanity.html>

July 8, 2023 - On skipping past definition of the interlocking crises.

I recently fielded an email invitation to participate in a discussion about “who’s behind it all.” The invitation suggested that the email writer and I are “on the same side” as dissidents from “the Establishment.”

I replied to clarify my position, which is that the writer and I are not necessarily on the same side, largely because we have non-overlapping definitions of what “it all” is; the goals of its designers and operators; and whether the public health system itself, and the men and women who craft public health legal structures and run public health programs, are integral components of the “it” that confronts the world’s people.

The promulgation of misleading and false definitions of the crises, through private conversations and also in public written and spoken discussions and debates, is a demonstrably good way to confuse people, delay public understanding and thwart effective public response.

This is why one of the main things I suggest when asked for my views on what to do is say true things.¹⁴¹ Don’t say false things, also known as lies.

I declined the invitation and counter-offered my help, if needed, for the writer to better understand the legal history I’ve assembled,¹⁴² which is the factual basis for why I define the interlocking crises in the ways that I do.

My reply to the email:

One of your goals appears to be protection and strengthening of the national and international ‘public health’ system, with some minor course corrections to better protect a few individual rights and better respond in future to what you perceive and portray as genuine pandemic and epidemic threats to national security.

One of my goals is the dismantling of the public health system in its entirety, because I think it’s a camouflaged warfare program actively engaged in controlling and killing civilians under emergency pretexts and lies.

I think that there are no genuine, self-sustaining, global pandemic and epidemic threats. There are only localized, self-limiting CBRN attacks conducted (in the US) by the DoD-HHS-DHS-NSC-DOJ-et al, and conducted by DoD and other national militaries in other countries, under the direction of the World Health Organization and the Bank for International Settlements to reinforce the illusion of pandemics, to drive the camouflaged warfare programs (especially ‘vaccinations’) forward, to control and kill more civilians.

¹⁴¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.04.24-panel-language-law-transcript.pdf>

¹⁴² <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

In my view, the true national security of the US should be construed as the security of American people against CBRN attacks by an illegitimate, imposter government/military, and requires:

1. the dismantling of the public health-martial law State and
2. establishment of a legitimate government that's not covertly controlling and killing its own people.

Related, on imposter government

- Nov. 16, 2022 - Some thinking about tampering with evidence and spoliation [Dual-use government officials of concern/impersonation of federal officials, initial thoughts]
- Jan. 16, 2023 - Dual-use government officials of concern [Dual-use government officials of concern/impersonation of federal officials, Part 1]
- Feb. 7, 2023 - On the impalement of embedded, treasonous, DOD-HHS bioterrorists on the horns of their dilemmas. [Dual-use government officials of concern, Part 2]
- March 17, 2023 - Contracting for facilitation of crimes: contract killing and biomunitions hitmen. [Dual-use government officials of concern, Part 3]

Related, other

- April 22, 2022 - Administrative Procedures Act v. Public Health Service Act
- May 13, 2022 - Shifting the frame
- May 21, 2022 - On America First Legal litigation plan re WHO International Health Regulations amendments and new pandemic treaty
- Aug. 4, 2022 - Law of War, War of Law
- Sept. 14, 2022 - Biotech idolatry: DOD-Pfizer contracts have replaced federal constitutions and laws
- Nov. 14, 2022 - Thought-stopping stage sets in legal pleadings.
- Jan. 2, 2023 - Bioweapon prototype deployments, informed consent, targeted enemies, state of war, doctrine of necessity.
- Jan. 23, 2023 - On Trump's role and secret military-led continuity of government for purposes of swamp-draining.
- Jan. 26, 2023 - War criminals.
- Jan. 30, 2023 - Some thoughts about J6 and razor-tipped chain link fence perimeters, literal and metaphorical
- March 15, 2023 - Duress, State-sponsored, State-protected contract crimes, and the Bank for International Settlements
- March 21, 2023 - Smashing the Overton window.
- April 19, 2023 - Deepen the backlash against public health.

* * *

July 11, 2023 - Seven Statements on faith, hope, charity, prudence, justice, courage and temperance.

Josef Pieper, lecture manuscript published in 1981, on the three theological virtues and four cardinal virtues.

Yesterday I finished listening to the four Day Tapes¹⁴³ that Sage Hana has reported and analyzed with ferocity.¹⁴⁴

Hana writes:

...The Day Tapes recall the prescient warnings of Richard Day from 1969, (1,¹⁴⁵ 2,¹⁴⁶ 3¹⁴⁷) and explain the concept of the Ostensible Reason vs. the Real Reason which provide the methods by which all of the various strategies of herd culling social engineering would be employed. Welp. They sure as shit employed them. And the predictions and plans are laid out in chilling, stunning, accurate detail. Listening and reading is like listening to a Ghost explain your life...

Transcript of tapes 1-3.¹⁴⁸

The speaker is Lawrence Dunegan, a Catholic pediatrician who lived and worked in Pittsburgh and was present at a March 1969 lecture about the New World Order, given by Dr. Richard Day to a gathering of about 80 doctors. Tapes 1 and 2 were recorded in 1988.

The interviewer for the third tape (recorded in October 1991) was Randy Engel, a Catholic and the Director of the US Coalition for Life.

Dr. Dunegan described Dr. Day's comments about religion on Tape 1:

Another area of discussion was Religion. This [Richard Day] is an avowed atheist speaking. And he said, "Religion is not necessarily bad. A lot of people seem to need religion, with its mysteries and rituals — so they will have religion. But the major religions of today have to be changed because they are not compatible with the changes to come. The old religions will have to go. Especially Christianity. Once the Roman Catholic Church is brought down, the rest of Christianity will follow easily. Then a new religion can be accepted for use all over the world. It will incorporate something from all of the old ones to make it more easy for people to accept it, and feel at home in it. Most people won't be too concerned with religion. They will realize that they don't need it."

¹⁴³ <https://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLnkQ-avVeX9f4KbkoCm6kytem2XLB7nOg>

¹⁴⁴ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/the-day-tapes-final-tape-for-the>

¹⁴⁵ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/everything-is-in-place-and-nobody>

¹⁴⁶ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/if-population-growth-didnt-slow-down>

¹⁴⁷ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/in-1969-ex-planned-parenthood-medical>

¹⁴⁸ https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/1969.03.20-day-pittsburgh-dunegan-recollections-tape-transcripts-1988.com_.pdf

On Tape 3, Engel and Dunegan discuss this topic:

Engel: The other factor is this whole factor of religion, and he was talking basically about a religion without dogma, a religion that would have a little bit from all the other traditional religions so no one would really feel uncomfortable, and he said, rather condescendingly, "some people need this and if they need it we'll manufacture something that they need."

But of course it can't be anything that would declare anything that were moral absolutes or the natural law. Which means that the main target of this group of controllers of course, was and is the Roman Catholic Church and he mentioned the Roman Catholic Church specifically.

Dunegan: [paraphrasing Day's comments] "Religion's important because it is eternal and we... people who would follow the church will not buy our rules about change. But if we make our own religion, if we define what is religion then we can change it as it suits us."

Yes, the Roman Catholic Church...I was kind of flattered sitting here as a Catholic, hearing it pointed out that the Church is the one obstacle that, he said, "We have to change that. And once the Roman Catholic Church falls, the rest of Christianity will fall easily..."

Dunegan's concluding comments at the end of tape 3:

Dunegan: Just as with the prisoners who survived the brainwashing, I think people who are spiritually oriented, who are thinking about God, thinking about their relationship *with* God, are the ones who will then be better prepared or equipped to survive this world and the next. Whereas, those who are just focused on meeting their needs right now, strictly the material needs of the day, they're more easily controlled.

Under the threat of losing your comforts or losing your food or losing your head or whatever, certainly some people are going to yield, and those who I think will survive and I really mean both in this life and the next — they're going to have to be the ones who are prepared.

Because it's my belief when the time comes to make the decision... "Are you going to sign on or not?" ... it's too late to begin preparation and start saying, "Well, let me think about this."

You won't have time to think about it. You're either going to say yes or no.

I hope a lot of us make the right decision.

Much of the Bailiwick project is about compiling and transmitting information that can help interested readers to build and sustain their own faith, understanding of reality and understanding of Catholic moral doctrine.

Those are elements instrumental for preparing mentally, spiritually and physically to make right decisions as the Luciferians continue to present agonizing choices, including more demands for submission to sterilizing/injurious/suicidal-homicidal injections labeled as ‘vaccines’ — falsely presented for the ostensible reason (common good) to hide the real reason (cull-and-control) — in exchange for access to the means of making a material living.

May the good God help all people — including those who succumbed to the fear propaganda and lies, submitted to one or more shots since December 2020 and/or pressured others to do so — to:

1. Learn from the Covid-19 system test, which has now joined swine flu, AIDS, anthrax, bird flu and other biomedical-police state societal assaults run by the cullers since 1969,¹⁴⁹ and
2. Prepare to withstand the oncoming battery¹⁵⁰ starting with the false “triple-demic” threat for Fall 2023.

Seven Statements, from *Josef Pieper: An Anthology*¹⁵¹ (1981). Translation by Margareta Svjagintsev.

The wisdom of the West expresses the sum total of what man “ought to do” in seven sentences:

First: Man, insofar as he realizes his meaning, is someone who — in *faith* — opens himself by listening to God’s word, whenever he can perceive it.

Second: Man is true to himself only when he is stretching forth — in *hope* — toward a fulfillment that cannot be reached in his bodily existence.

Third: The man who strives for fulfillment is someone who — in *love* (caritas) — partakes in the eternally affirmative power of the Creator himself and, with all the strength of his being, finds it good that God, the world and he himself exist.

Fourth: Man’s life is authentic only when he does not allow his vision of reality to be clouded by the yes or no of his own desire; on the contrary, his decisionmaking and action depend upon reality revealing itself to him. By his willingness to live the truth he shows himself to be *prudent*.

Fifth: The good man is above all *just*, which means he understands how to be a companion. He possesses the art of living with others in such a way that he gives to each what is rightfully his.

¹⁴⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

¹⁵⁰ <https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/battery>

¹⁵¹

https://books.google.com/books?id=MpGjDgAAQBAJ&pg=PT17&lpg=PT17&dq=Josef+Pieper+Seven+Statements+%22the+wisdom+of+the+West+expresses+the+sum%22&source=bl&ots=qRXFZxfi_&sig=ACfU3U0FEbDD6FihYb79i5pEe8LW2YNZbQ&hl=en&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwjIve2K2YaAAxU0GFkFHVJzCy8Q6AF6BAgJEAM#v=onepage&q=Josef%20Pieper%20Seven%20Statements%20%22the%20wisdom%20of%20the%20West%20expresses%20the%20sum%22&f=false

Sixth: The man who is prudent and just knows that it is necessary to put himself on the line in order to realize the good in this world. He is ready — with *courage* — to accept loss and injuries for the sake of truth and justice.

Seventh: To the authenticity of man belongs the virtue of *temperance* or *self-discipline* that protects him from the self-destruction of pleasure seeking.

Related

- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism
- April 6, 2023 - On enforcement mechanisms wielded against non-compliant nation-states.
- April 7, 2023 - On demonic possession as it relates to the war between human banksters and the rest of humanity

* * *

July 12, 2023 - Catechisms of the counterchurch. United Nations global planning documents, 1992-2023

Robert Morrison, writing at *The Remnant* — From Cardinal Bea to Synodality: Obscuring the Mystical Body of Christ to Prepare the Mystical Body of the Antichrist¹⁵² — quoting Bishop Fulton Sheen:

“Because [Satan’s] religion will be brotherhood without the fatherhood of God, he will deceive even the elect. He will set up a counterchurch which will be the ape of the Church, because he, the Devil, is the ape of God.

It will have all the notes and characteristics of the Church, but in reverse and emptied of its divine content. It will be a mystical body of the Antichrist that will in all externals resemble the mystical body of Christ.” (*Communism and the Conscience of the West*,¹⁵³ 1948)

*

Luciferians preparing the counterchurch for the Antichrist produce hundreds of planning documents every year.

They do it partly to collect their own thoughts and keep themselves and their administrative-state subordinates well-coordinated, on-task and on-schedule; partly to inform the world peasantry of their plans for controlling, sterilizing and killing us; partly to obscure their plans in a confusing avalanche of information overload; and partly to disarm us by instilling a sense of inevitability of capture alongside futility of resistance.

It takes a lot of time to locate and read documents — even just to skim them to get the general themes — and then think about the contents and connect bits of information across documents, across national borders and across time.

Some of the people who have done that work during the last 50 years or so include John Coleman, Joan Veon, G. Edward Griffin, William Engdahl, Iain Davis and Michel Chossudovsky. There are many more; those are just a few.

All such investigations converge on the same basic finding.

A small group of people who have gained direct control over a large proportion of the world’s physical and financial resources, information channels and geopolitical power, dedicate their time, wealth and effort to a long-term entrapment project to get the rest of the world’s people permanently locked in a seemingly open-air, globe-spanning prison for bodies, minds, hearts and souls.

¹⁵² <https://remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/articles/item/6705-from-cardinal-bea-to-synodality-obscuring-the-mystical-body-of-christ-to-prepare-the-mystical-body-of-the-antichrist>

¹⁵³ <https://www.traditionalcatholicpublishing.com/communism-and-the-conscience-of-the-west>

I've recently been skim-reading UN Agenda 21, published in 1992; UN 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development (2015), UN Our Common Agenda (2021), and a series of Our Common Agenda policy briefs being published this year as preludes to the UN Summit of the Future to be held in Sept 2024.¹⁵⁴

At the same time (2021-2024), leaders of the institutional Catholic Church in its crippled, post-Vatican II form are conducting a Synod on Synodality¹⁵⁵ to further weaken the Mystical Body of Christ and scandalize more of the remaining faithful, in preparation for an anticipated closing session in October 2024. For more information on the Synod and related Catholic history and current events, I strongly recommend reading the work of Robert Morrison at The Remnant.¹⁵⁶

The UN documents on Agenda 21, Agenda 2030 and Our Common Future are usefully read as religious documents or catechisms, explicating the anti-God, anti-human, techno-materialist definitions, principles, methods, rituals and goals of the Luciferian counterchurch as it is being prepared for the Antichrist.

I don't have a detailed theological understanding or analysis about the end times and Antichrist. I have a general understanding from the preaching of the priest at my parish, limited reading of Revelations and limited reading of commentary and interpretation of Revelations.

My focus is on trying to understand — in detail and with sound theological foundations — the mechanics of *how* earthly ruling power is consolidated or distributed, legitimately exercised or abused.

From that viewpoint, the structural preparations of the Catholic Church Synod on Synodality and the United Nations Our Common Agenda shed more light on the general shape of things and outcomes at which those two seemingly parallel events are aimed, and a point in time at which they may publicly intersect.

¹⁵⁴ <https://www.un.org/en/common-agenda/summit-of-the-future>

¹⁵⁵ <https://www.synod.va/en.html>

¹⁵⁶ <https://remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/articles/itemlist/user/3501-robertmorrison%7Cremnantcolumnist>

For readers interested in examining and understanding the UN documents as counterfeit catechisms for the false religion of the Antichrist, here's the starter collection:

- 1992 UN Agenda 21¹⁵⁷
- 2010 World Business Council for Sustainable Development 2050 Agenda¹⁵⁸
- 2015 UN 2030 Agenda¹⁵⁹ (UN General Assembly Resolution 70/1)
- 2015 Agenda 2030 for Sustainable Development¹⁶⁰
- 2021 UN Our Common Agenda¹⁶¹
- 2023.03 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 1 Future Generations¹⁶²
- 2023.03 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 2 Emergency Platform¹⁶³
- 2023.04 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 3 Youth¹⁶⁴
- 2023.04 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 4 Beyond GDP¹⁶⁵
- 2023.05 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 5 Global Digital Compact¹⁶⁶
- 2023.05 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 6 Global Finance Architecture¹⁶⁷
- 2023.05 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 7 Outer Space¹⁶⁸
- 2023.06 UN Our Common Agenda Policy Brief 8 Information Integrity Digital Platforms¹⁶⁹

*

Related

- May 19, 2023 - A three-part spiritual-geopolitical framework.

* * *

¹⁵⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/1992-un-agenda-21.pdf>

¹⁵⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2010-world-business-council-for-sustainable-development-2050-agenda.pdf>

¹⁵⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2015-un-2030-agenda.pdf>

¹⁶⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2015-agenda-2030-for-sustainable-development.pdf>

¹⁶¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2021-un-our-common-agenda.pdf>

¹⁶² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.03-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-1-future-generations.pdf>

¹⁶³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.03-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-2-emergency-platform.pdf>

¹⁶⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.04-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-3-youth.pdf>

¹⁶⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.04-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-4-beyond-gdp.pdf>

¹⁶⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.05-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-5-global-digital-compact.pdf>

¹⁶⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.05-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-6-global-finance-architecture.pdf>

¹⁶⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.05-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-7-outer-space.pdf>

¹⁶⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.06-un-our-common-agenda-policy-brief-8-information-integrity-digital-platforms.pdf>

July 15, 2023 - On migration, freedom of speech, freedom of religion, rights and privileges of truth, tolerance of error.

After a six-week pause, paid subscriptions are now enabled again. If you already had a paid subscription, Substack resumed deducting from your linked account starting today. If you didn't already have a paid subscription and want to financially support Bailiwick, you can. All content is free for all readers, and I'm grateful for all reader support: reading, sharing and financial. For now, the comment section remains disabled. I'm thinking through how to set comment guidelines in a constructive and manageable way.

Notes:

As I read and write more about pre- and post-1959 Catholic teaching as they relate to current geopolitical events, I want to emphasize that I'm on a learning curve, and my views are developing as my knowledge base deepens.

Prior to Covid, my foundation for this work included my upbringing in a mixed family (traditional Catholic, American father and Protestant, European mother) in the 1970s and 1980s, followed by a basic education in philosophy and natural sciences at Penn State University, followed by work in journalism, civic activism (community organizing) and as a paralegal doing legal research and writing for attorneys practicing constitutional, civil rights and environmental law.

My interest in the relationship between pre- and post-1959 Catholic teaching and current geopolitical events began around 2003, when I read Malachi Martin's *The Keys of This Blood* for the first time.

My interest intensified in early 2020 once I realized that

- 1) the intrinsically-evil Covid-predicated global crime spree was built on the corruption of civil law during the preceding decades,¹⁷⁰ and
- 2) the corruption of civil law, especially in the Western world, was enabled by the disintegration of Catholic teaching and erosion of Catholic faith during and since the Second Vatican Council.

Those realizations prompted me to read Fr. Martin's book a second time in 2021, and then led me to papal encyclicals by Pope Leo XIII, Pope Pius IX, Pope Pius X, Pope Pius XI, Pope Pius XII and the writings of Josef Pieper, St. Thomas Aquinas, St. Catherine of Siena, St. Teresa of Avila and Archbishop Marcel Lefebvre, among many other Catholic works.

The point being: the accuracy and clarity of my work will develop as I continue to learn and better grasp and apply definitions and concepts.

*

¹⁷⁰ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

Reader question sent by email under subject line “Quick opinion requested:”

Do you agree or disagree with this statement that was made today by Robert Malone?:

“Migration is NOT a human right.”

My reply, revised and expanded.

Quick response: I don’t know.

Long response:

Declaring that people do not have rights to freedom of movement, while goods and information do, is an important part of the UN-WEF enslavement project.

At the same time, the UN-WEF enslavement project is also about dissolving national borders and making it impossible for people to protect their cultures from invasion, corruption, dilution and impoverishment through reduction in the relative power of labor against capital.

In these ways, migration is another one of the double-bind traps they’ve built for us.

Because I’m digging into Catholic teaching pre-1959 on a wide variety of issues, my views are changing and becoming more complex in some ways and simpler in other ways.

The best example right now is that I’m no longer the free speech absolutist that I was previously, because Catholic teaching is that truth has rights and privileges, but error does not have either, because error tends to lead people away from truth and to damnation.

My father used to say, when I was a child, “There is no right to be wrong.” I didn’t understand what he was getting at. It makes far more sense to me now, in a way it did not prior to the Covid project, which is built on lies — error — that have been granted rights and privileges by the State, while the State has simultaneously stripped rights and privileges from truth, through the mechanism of falsely characterizing truth as mis-, dis- and mal-information.

Catholic teaching on these issues is nuanced.

As I understand it so far, upholding unfettered freedom of speech means, at minimum, tolerating error. But error in itself can never be regarded as a good. And there are thresholds past which tolerance becomes compromise with, endorsement of, and eventually participation in error, which is a form of sin.

If tolerance of error — including religious tolerance of non-Catholic sects and religious cults — helps a society avoid even greater evils, such as civil war, or attain greater goods, such as peace between nations and peoples, then the error of non-Catholic cults can be tolerated by the State, according to pre-1959 Catholic teaching.

What a Catholic State cannot do, and still be well-ordered to Catholic teaching, is give error rights and privileges on the same level as the rights and privileges held by truth, because if the State does so, the State is actively endorsing error as morally equal to truth.

Yet that is what the formerly Catholic States of Western Europe and the Americas have been induced to do, under the influence of the Protestant Reformation, the Enlightenment, the American and French revolutions derived from them both, and the Second Vatican Council.

The result is the confusion, among the priests and the people, of truth and error as being equal in some way, and religious faith and salvation as being matters of indifferentism. Indifferentism, as I understand it so far, is the view that one religion is just as good as another, and all are as good as the One, Holy, Catholic and Apostolic faith founded by Our Lord Jesus Christ Himself.

This is the false ecumenism that Vatican II set in more intense motion in the 1960s, and what the Synod on Synodality is bringing to more complete form 2021-2024, in parallel with the United Nations Our Common Agenda process and, I think, the 2021-2024 World Health Organization pandemic treaty + International Health Regulations amendment process.

The obvious problem is that, if error has no rights, and people's access to truth must be protected lest they be swamped by the sheer volume of circulating error, then censorship of certain ideas, books and other publications is required.

According to Catholic teaching pre-1959, the censor could be either a legitimate State or a legitimate Catholic Pope, to the extent that either, or both working together, are truly looking out for the common good under the guidance and protection of God through the inspiration of the Holy Ghost.

For the State in a non-Catholic country, they're protecting the public order from vice and corruption of public morals.

For both the State and the Church in a Catholic country, they're protecting the public order and also protecting the rights of the Catholic faithful and potential converts to hear the truth and thus have the opportunity to respond to it with voluntary consent and obedience of the will.

A few years ago, many people were outraged by Milo Yiannopoulos, Alex Jones and others, and firmly in favor of them and others being deplatformed, censored and banned from giving public lectures.

In discussions with people who called for censorship of these voices, I drew on the position attributed to Voltaire: "I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it." You may not agree with those specific people, but if you call for or consent to censorship of those you disagree with while people you like are in charge, then later, when someone who doesn't like your ideas is in power, you'll be the one shut down.

Again, accepting the premise that there are and have always been dangerous ideas that should be censored to protect human souls from corruption and temptation to sin, means confronting the

problem: which human beings can be trusted to make those calls wisely, soundly and truly for the good of human souls and through which mechanisms?

The predicament is all the more difficult under the circumstances that we have now, where the legitimacy of the State and the legitimacy of the institutional Catholic Church are simultaneously in grave doubt, such that the censoring power cannot be wielded with credibility.

State and Church are both estranged from God, Who is the source of truth and the source of the wisdom and discernment that would help rulers and popes distinguish truth from error, promote the true common good, protect truth, and censor error.

Public understanding of the ‘common good’ itself has been perverted. This is another key double-bind confusion promoted by the Luciferians through promulgation of error (lies) regarding public health, climate change, resource scarcity and population overshoot to coerce self-destructive, sterilizing, suicidal and homicidal human behaviors.

Under the circumstances, which will hold only until the terrible disorders in the State, civil law, Catholic Church and the Church-State relationship are brought more in alignment with the divine order established by God, I think very broad freedom of speech is necessary, along with very strong prohibitions on censorship, which nowadays is the merged State + Church + corporate + NGO censorship program described by Matt Taibbi and others as the “censorship-industrial complex.”

Free speech, and the promulgation of error that free speech permits, must be tolerated, because maintaining information channels as fully open as possible is the only way for people to have any access to truth at all.

So long as the Luciferian globalists who devise, circulate and promote error (in service of their enslavement and killing program) control the world’s information channels, without any restraints on their action, they will move toward banning truth and truth alone, leaving only error to propagate as widely and destructively as possible.

* * *

July 19, 2023 - Stay as out-of-date as possible on the CDC-recommended biochemical weapons schedule. Plus thoughts on a July 5, 2023 letter sent on behalf of Naomi Wolf's DailyClout to the Department of Justice; presidential politics; geopolitics.

Stay out-of-date on biochemical weapons

One of the phrases being pushed into the public consciousness is the admonition to “stay up-to-date” on “vaccines.” It appears in many places, including roadside advertising signs outside retail pharmacies.¹⁷¹

Brook Jackson’s False Claims Act case, from her first report to the Food and Drug Administration on Sept. 25, 2020¹⁷² about clinical trial fraud she witnessed, through her formal report to the Department of Defense on Dec. 14, 2020,¹⁷³ to the order of dismissal filed by a federal judge on March 31, 2023,¹⁷⁴ has revealed that **all** products labeled and promoted by the US Government (military and health officials) as ‘vaccines’ are presumptively biochemical weapons manufactured by pharmaceutical companies, to war department (DoD) specifications, to intentionally injure recipients, under military weapons procurement contracts.

The next round of heavily-pushed toxic injections will probably be the Fall 2023 Covid-flu-RSV formulation, which has been PREP-Act supported (for manufacturer and batterer impunity from criminal prosecution for medical battery and homicide) by the most-recent Public Health Emergency declaration formulation.

The eleventh amendment to the original, March 10, 2020 declaration under the PREP Act for medical countermeasures against COVID-19, identifies “the burden on healthcare providers caused by coterminous seasonal influenza infections and COVID-19 infections” as the “category of disease, health condition or health threat” justifying uninterrupted medicalized martial law nationwide, as directed by HHS Secretary Xavier Becerra, effective May 11, 2023.¹⁷⁵

I therefore urge readers to stay out-of-date.

Steer clear of the men and women stationed in retail pharmacies. They are military mercenaries camouflaged in scrubs and white coats, armed with vials and hypodermic syringes of poison.

This is not medical advice.

This is self-defense advice.

‘Vaccines’ are not medicines. They are camouflaged weapons of covert war.

The bear is already in the house.¹⁷⁶

¹⁷¹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/another-sign-that-tide-of-covert>

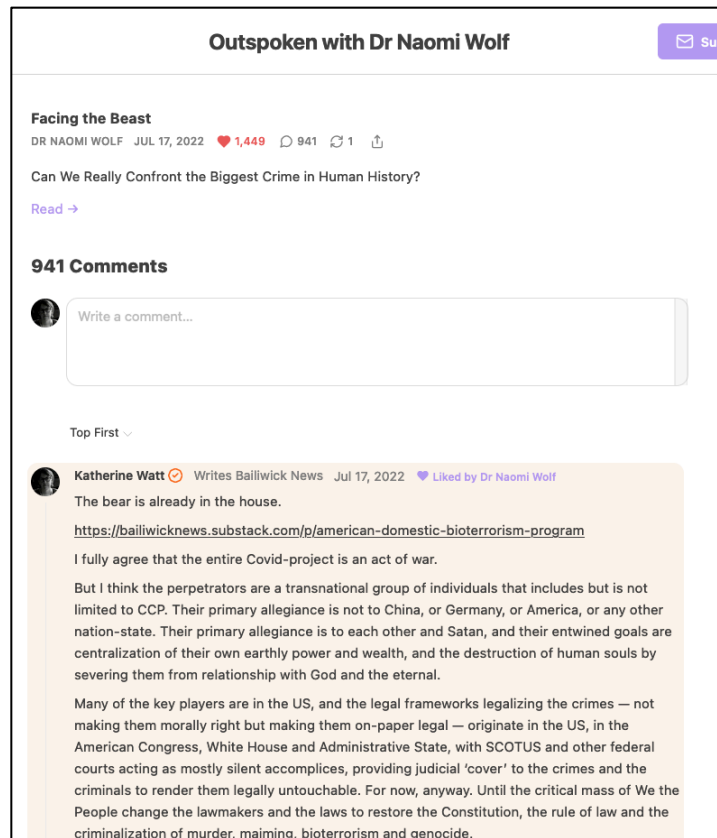
¹⁷² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-mtd-exh-c.pdf>

¹⁷³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-mtd-exh-e.pdf>

¹⁷⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.03.31-judge-truncate-order-dismissal.pdf>

¹⁷⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.11-hhs-prep-act-amendment-11-distribution-limitations-time-qualified-persons-category-of-threat-burden-of-seasonal-influenza-88-fr-30769.pdf>

¹⁷⁶ <https://naomiwolf.substack.com/p/facing-the-beast/comment/7802768>



Daily Clout's letter to US Department of Justice

Last week, a reader sent me a link to a letter sent on July 5, 2023 to the US Department of Justice, by Attorney

Scott Street of John Howard's firm, on behalf of Naomi Wolf's DailyClout organization.

- July 5, 2023 - Letter, Attorney Scott Street to US-DOJ Fraud Section, Commercial Litigation Branch, *Fraud related to the procurement of the Pfizer COVID-19 vaccine*.¹⁷⁷
- July 5, 2023 - Letter, Attorney Scott Street to US-DOJ Fraud Section, Commercial Litigation Branch, *Fraud related to the procurement of the Pfizer COVID-19 vaccine* (back-up copy)¹⁷⁸

In the letter, Street writes to DOJ “to urge the Department of Justice to bring a claim against Pfizer, Inc., for fraud in inducing the United States government to agree to buy Pfizer's mRNA COVID vaccine.”

Perplexed, I asked Naomi Wolf, through an intermediary because she doesn't communicate with me directly, if she had personally authorized the letter to DOJ to be sent on DailyClout's behalf.

¹⁷⁷ <https://dailyclout.io/dailyclout-letter-to-doj-regarding-pfizers-fraud/>

¹⁷⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/07/2023.07.05-scott-street-doj-dailyclout-pfizer-letter.pdf>

The intermediary asked me to explain why I asked.

I replied:

It's my understanding that Naomi Wolf, and the leadership team at DailyClout, are aware of Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case, her notification of FDA in Sept. 2020,¹⁷⁹ her notification of DoD in Dec. 2020,¹⁸⁰ her filing with DOJ in January 2021,¹⁸¹ DOJ's year-long refusal to investigate, followed by DOJ's Jan. 2022 notice of election to decline intervention,¹⁸² Brook's refiling as a private citizen,¹⁸³ Pfizer's April 2022 Motion to Dismiss,¹⁸⁴ DOJ's Oct. 2022 re-entry into the case¹⁸⁵ to support Pfizer's motion to dismiss, and the dismissal by USDJ Michael Truncale on March 31, 2023.¹⁸⁶

In light of that information, I would like to know if Naomi Wolf personally authorized the filing of an identical False Claims Act case that makes no reference to Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case...

After several days, Naomi Wolf replied, through the intermediary, with a non-response response, neither confirming nor denying that she personally authorized the July 5, 2023 DailyClout letter; again making no reference to Brook Jackson's case; and describing the DailyClout letter as containing "a better description of the law and the facts" and as "an exercise of my/our First Amendment petitioning rights."

Unanswered questions

Is Naomi Wolf aware of Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case?

Is Attorney Scott Street aware of Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case?

Is Attorney John Howard aware of Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case?

I think John Howard is aware of *Jackson v. Pfizer et al*, and its implications, because I participated in a live Zoom meeting to personally brief him on Nov. 21, 2022, and compiled and submitted a 45-page summary memo¹⁸⁷ for him and his colleagues.

¹⁷⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-mtd-exh-c.pdf>

¹⁸⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-mtd-exh-e.pdf>

¹⁸¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2021.01.08-brook-jackson-complaint-pfizer-ventavia-fraud-81-p.pdf>

¹⁸² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.01.18-gov-declines-to-intervene.pdf>

¹⁸³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.02.22-jackson-amended-complaint.pdf>

¹⁸⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-motion-to-dismiss.pdf>

¹⁸⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.10.04-jackson-v.-ventavia-us-gov-intervene.pdf>

¹⁸⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.03.31-judge-truncale-order-dismissal.pdf>

¹⁸⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/11/2022.11.21-statutory-history-orientation-memo-footnoted.pdf>

The Zoom meeting was arranged by Leslie Manookian of the Health Freedom Defense Fund, who followed up with an email to John Howard two days later, summarizing her own understanding of *Jackson v. Pfizer*:

“There is a case against Pfizer by a whistleblower named Brooke Jackson. She ran one of the clinical trials for Ventavia, one of Pfizer’s contractors. Jackson reported a spectrum of violations to FDA and was fired. She and her attorneys sued Pfizer under the False Claims Act.

In Pfizer’s motion to dismiss, Pfizer’s lawyers explain that Pfizer was free to do whatever they wanted - that they didn't even have to do clinical trials because they were acting under a contract with the DoD, an “Other Transaction Authority” which only requires Pfizer to produce prototypes.

They also state that they conducted trials with respect to the efficacy of the “vaccine” but this is untrue as a Pfizer exec testified to the European parliament that they had not done studies to determine whether the shots stopped transmission.”

Assuming Wolf, Street and Howard are aware of Brook Jackson’s case, do they understand the legal meaning of the information revealed through it, and explicated in US District Judge Michael Truncale’s March 31, 2023 order of dismissal?¹⁸⁸

The US Department of Defense, Food and Drug Administration, Department of Justice and a federal judge are now all on record backing each other up on a single story that makes sense of observed, recorded injuries, sterilizations and deaths occurring alongside continued product promotion, manufacturing, distribution and use on targets.

The legal precedents set by Judge Truncale’s *Jackson v. Ventavia* decision can be summarized (paraphrasing):

Held: Department of Defense contractors, when manufacturing military countermeasures under declared public health emergency (PHE) conditions using contracts in which compliance with clinical trial, manufacturing and other drug regulations are explicitly “out of scope,” are exempt from legal obligations to comply with FDA drug development and manufacturing regulations such as cGCP (Current Good Clinical Practices) and cGMP (Current Good Manufacturing Practices).

Held: FDA regulators, when reviewing, authorizing or approving military countermeasures produced under DoD contracts, are exempt from legal obligations to apply drug safety regulations (cGCP, cGMP etc.) during product review, authorization and approval procedures, and lack legal authority to take enforcement action or compel compliance even if non-compliance is identified and reported to FDA.

Held: Contract manufacturers of medical countermeasures and FDA regulators are exempt from compliance obligations, even if other contract provisions require cGCP-compliance, cGMP-compliance and compliance with other FDA drug regulations. “Out of scope” provisions

¹⁸⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.03.31-judge-truncale-order-dismissal.pdf>

supersede, nullify and/or void contradictory compliance provisions, and contractors properly rely on the “out-of-scope” nullification of compliance provisions in failing to comply with such regulations, which are inapplicable and unenforceable.

Truncale’s holdings are supported by the facts in evidence.

The directly-implicated US Government parties (DoD as purchaser and FDA as regulator) have expressly denied that Pfizer fraudulently “induced” signing of the purchasing contracts. DoD has expressly denied that non-compliance with FDA regulations was a contract provision that legally could have authorized DoD termination of the contract.

For three years now, and despite formal notice through Brook Jackson’s case, none of the contract parties or law enforcement entities authorized to enforce compliance with contract provisions and American drug regulations, (regulator FDA, purchaser DoD, and US Department of Justice) have taken any enforcement action against Pfizer or its subcontractors.

The products known as ‘Covid-19 vaccines’ are military countermeasures; they are biochemical weapons. As such, they have never been, and are not now, legally required to comply with any FDA drug safety regulations.

Injuries and deaths caused by the products, as ordered, produced, distributed and used by the US Government and its biomunitions contractors, are intentional.

*

Analysis as to competency

To the extent Wolf, Street and Howard are not aware of Brook Jackson’s False Claims Act case and its implications, questions of competency arise.

Basic litigation planning requires attorneys to investigate the issues raised by the case proposed by a client; identify similar cases; and, if substantially identical cases have already been litigated, to at minimum address those cases in making their own arguments. They must distinguish the new filing from the previously-litigated cases by identifying new facts, new legal arguments or both.

The July 5, 2023 DailyClout letter to DOJ doesn’t mention Jackson’s case, and doesn’t present new facts or new legal arguments. Jackson witnessed and reported clinical trial fraud to DOJ. DailyClout volunteers have analyzed and reported on fraudulent clinical trial data from the same faked clinical trials and regulatory failures that Jackson already asked DOJ to investigate and prosecute, which DOJ explicitly declined to do.

From the three-year docket of Brook Jackson’s case, it’s clear that DOJ officials know all about the crimes in which DOJ is engaged with DoD and HHS, and they’ve known about these long-planned and now-executed, ongoing crimes for many years.

It's therefore implausible that the true purpose of the DailyClout letter is the pursuit of justice for victims of the US Government's biochemical weapons program, prosecution by the US Department of Justice, or the termination of the program by a federal judge.

Speculation as to purpose.

I speculate (among other things) that Wolf, Street and Howard are positioning themselves politically for appointments in a future Kennedy administration.

Effect

Whatever their motives, the effect of the DailyClout DOJ filing is to divert public, judicial and legislative attention

away from the State-sponsored, State-directed militarized public health system and medicalized biochemical warfare program; further delay public understanding of the intentional morbidity and mortality of the US 'vaccination' program; further delay properly targeted litigation and legislative proposals; and thereby help the US Government's psychological and biochemical warfare program continue uninterrupted.

Proposed remedies

DailyClout's July 5, 2023 letter to DOJ is based on several premises revealed to be false by Brook Jackson's case, all derived from a core false premise: that the products produced by Pfizer under contract for the US Department of Defense are regulated products intended for medicinal purposes in peacetime, and that standard drug regulations, contract laws, and the False Claims Act are applicable.

Serious litigators and litigants will invest legal resources in filing cases that do three important, new things:

1. Identify the illegitimate, weaponized legal scaffolding¹⁸⁹ that voids standard drug regulations, contract laws and the False Claims Act to enable intentional, State-sponsored mass murder through deployment of biochemical weapons camouflaged as 'vaccines;'
2. Identify the products produced and protected by those legal frameworks as the biochemical weapons that they are; and
3. Identify the product and program purposes as the intentional infliction of torture, sterilization, disease and death that they are.

For judges to be able to review the issues properly, they need to be presented with cases that identify the issues properly.

That may not be sufficient — there are other forces blocking judges from properly fulfilling their judicial duties and exercising their judicial authority.

But it is necessary.

¹⁸⁹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

Without the right cases being filed, the nature of the other obstacles will be much more difficult to identify. If and when better cases are filed, the next layers of the global criminal enterprise have better odds of moving into clearer public view.

On the Kennedy candidacy

I concur with Sage Hana's recent analysis.¹⁹⁰ The globalists appear to be positioning Kennedy as the next puppet to occupy the White House, where he will function — as Trump and Biden already function — as a laser pointer distraction to keep attention away from the technocrats at the Bank for International Settlements (General Manager Augustin Carstens¹⁹¹), United Nations (Secretary-General António Guterres¹⁹²) and World Health Organization (Director-General Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus¹⁹³) who have been covertly controlling public policy in each former nation-state for a very long time.

Carstens, Guterres, Ghebreyesus and their counterparts in other globalist institutions work, not for the temporal and spiritual welfare of the people who live in each country, but to centralize and consolidate ruling power and resource control for their bosses.

They and their predecessors have constructed and daily maintain theatrical scenery institutions of “President,” “Congress” and “federal courts” to hide what they're doing behind the plywood and paint, and to contain and dissipate the moral energy of various demographic segments of the American population.

Most pretend Presidents, legislators and judges already know that they're play-acting at power; the tell is in what they don't do. They don't advocate public policy or render decisions that would reveal the merciless hands and faces of the puppet-masters who control them.

As far as I can tell, the puppet-masters fear only one thing: the possibility that some of those men and women might step into their God-given authority, say true things about the true distribution of ruling power and propose remedies that will draw the puppet-masters out of the shadows and into the light.

One such potential remedy is Congressional repeal of 21 USC 360bbb, which enables the FDA Emergency Use Authorization biochemical weapons program, and 42 USC 247d, which enables the HHS Public Health Emergencies administrative power consolidation program, to expose the covert biochemical warfare program, and legislatively terminate it. Another such remedy is federal judicial review of 21 USC 360bbb and 42 USC 247d to expose the covert biochemical warfare program and judicially nullify the enabling acts and terminate the program.

¹⁹⁰ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/bobby-is-anointed>

¹⁹¹ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Agust%C3%ADn_Carstens

¹⁹² https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ant%C3%B3nio_Guterres

¹⁹³ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tedros_Adhanom_Ghebreyesus

The powerful threat held over Congress and the courts (and their counterparts in every other country) by the privately-owned BIS and the privately-owned Federal Reserve Bank, is the global central bank's demonstrated ability to instantly and unilaterally cut off the money supply, collapse currencies and cripple entire national economies.

It's a coordinated destruction process the Luciferian shadow-men and their visible technocrat subordinates have been carrying out for decades, in more or less gradual, incremental ways, and openly plan to continue so as to ruin more human lives and damn more human souls.

Related

- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity
- Jan. 23, 2023 - On Trump's role and secret military-led continuity of government for purposes of swamp-draining. Alternate take on Derek Johnson's legal research findings: there are two puppet regimes active in America right now, not just one.
- Feb. 3, 2023 - Recap of Jackson v. Pfizer, whistleblower Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case.
- March 2, 2023 - Key quotes from Pfizer's April 22, 2022 Motion to Dismiss and US Government's Oct. 4, 2022 Statement of Interest in Support of MtD.
- March 17, 2023 - Contracting for facilitation of crimes: contract killing and biomunitions hitmen.
- April 6, 2023 - On enforcement mechanisms wielded against non-compliant nation-states.
- April 10, 2023 - Judge Truncate went out of his way to decline to "take judicial notice" of Brook Jackson's Dec. 14, 2020 letter to DoD.
- April 24, 2023 - At-home gain-of-function kits. Biodefense is indistinguishable from biowarfare; the so-called biodefense industry is, in truth, the biochemical munitions industry.
- June 6, 2023 - Repost: Federal judge in Brook Jackson's case covered up DoD's Dec. 2020 knowledge of Pfizer's clinical trial fraud, to fabricate a false timeline, to better immunize DoD from prosecution.

Related reporting and analysis by Sasha Latypova at Due Diligence:

- Feb. 18, 2023 - Responding to Criticism Regarding My Statements on Pfizer's DOD Contract¹⁹⁴
- Feb. 27, 2023 - You cannot contract for a crime, but you CAN write a contract for it! Ask me how. Dissecting DOD contracts for covid countermeasures. Part 1 - Pfizer's "Base Agreement".¹⁹⁵
- March 7, 2023 - Part 2 of "Contracts for Crimes" - Pfizer's ATI-MCDC Technical Direction Letter. Dissecting DOD contracts for covid countermeasures.¹⁹⁶

¹⁹⁴ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/responding-to-criticism-regarding>

¹⁹⁵ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/you-cannot-contract-for-a-crime-but>

¹⁹⁶ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/part-2-of-contracts-for-crimes-pfizers>

July 27, 2023 - On the interpretation of selective silence.

Excellent new post by Sasha Latypova on Dec. 10, 1974 National Security Study Memorandum 200¹⁹⁷

July 26, 2023 - Population Control Policy. Why would my government want to kill me? Don't they need the GDP growth?¹⁹⁸

"...It is important to realize that there is no scientific or humanitarian basis in “public health policies” as they exist today in the United States and globally. That machinery exists to drive the population control policy. There is no scientific or humanitarian basis mandating vaccinations with now close to 100 different poisons. Vaccines do not create health. Yet, this is squarely among the UN’s “sustainable goals”.

The public health system must be dismantled, because it is a camouflaged warfare program actively engaged in controlling and killing civilians under emergency pretexts and lies."

*

On interpretation of selective silence

Some things are difficult for some leading voices among the Covid-times anti-tyranny voices to say publicly. Four of those things:

1. *Vaccines* and *biochemical weapons* are interchangeable terms for a single product class jointly manufactured and distributed by pharmaceutical companies and the US military for use by militarized health care providers on targets.
2. Observed harms caused by use of biochemical weapons labeled as vaccines, on targets, are intentional.
3. Intentional infliction of pain and death, on targets, using biochemical weapons labeled as vaccines, is State-sponsored. Governments have done it to their people in the past, are doing it right now, and clearly indicate their plans to continue doing it in the future.
4. State sponsorship of the intentional injury and killing of people is coerced through central bank control of money, such that governments are under the direct daily control of central banks, and democratic rituals (such as elections and legislative activity) are performative only. Government officials who try to refuse sponsorship of intentional mass murder (i.e., by speaking or legislating in authentic, non-performative ways) are subject to overwhelming reprisals: currency destruction, economic collapse, lockouts from international financial transaction systems, fomented internal civil disorder, government overthrow and assassination.

¹⁹⁷ https://pdf.usaid.gov/pdf_docs/Pcaab500.pdf

¹⁹⁸ <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/population-control-policy>

Covid has been a global demonstration that financial control mechanisms (banker behavioral control of governments) and political, medical-military ‘public health’ control mechanisms (government behavioral control of civilians) work as designed and installed.¹⁹⁹

Through the real-time Covid lens, it’s become possible to discern the same demonstrative, murderous hand at work in conducting civil and world wars, famines and economic collapses, especially in the last three centuries.

*

I have compassion for many of the struggling anti-tyranny voices. Not as much compassion as I should have, but some.

They publicly discuss injuries and deaths that have happened and are continuing to happen. They talk about how the available clinical trial data is messy and that ‘vaccines’ appear to cause some injuries and deaths. They suggest that, perhaps with a little more data and a little more time, regulators will do a little more regulating, and the products — undisclosed-genetic-material-plus-lipid-carrier, injectable and other “platform technologies” — might someday be a little less deadly, become a little beneficial, and some of the victims and survivors of these early attempts might someday get a little bit of financial compensation for their losses.

They talk about billionaires, corporate profiteering, liability exemptions, regulatory capture and regulatory failure. They talk about the urgent need to prevent the World Health Organization and the United Nations from usurping any slivers of remaining power held by national governments by means of new international legal instruments scheduled for ratification in the near future.

Beyond those points, they fall silent, just shy of the four true statements listed above.

I speculate that it’s because many of these otherwise strong anti-tyranny voices have fallen prey to other core lies and errors promulgated in recent decades by Satan, through the mystical body of the Antichrist.

The Mystical Body of the Antichrist includes Henry Kissinger, John D. Rockefeller, Nelson Rockefeller, Victor Rothschild, Jacob Rothschild, John Foster Dulles, Margaret Sanger, William Masters, Virginia Johnson, Klaus Schwab, George Soros, Bill Gates, Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus, Alex Azar, Xavier Becerra, Noah Yuval Harari, and other men and women, living and dead, some of whose names are public knowledge, and some of whose names are not.

Technocrats of Satan have demonstrated — through Covid — that they’ve long held the means to make lies about poisons-as-medicines appear true to large numbers of people. The means include computerized modeling; control of government planning and publishing offices; and control of print, radio, television and Internet publishing channels, alongside orchestrated civil wars, famines, trade and supply chain blockades, and disease outbreaks that can be made to appear spontaneous and natural, through skilled use of those same controlled information channels.

¹⁹⁹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

Armed with that hard-won knowledge, living observers can also see through other lies and errors, that this same body of technocrats has also long held the means to make appear true.

One Satanic error or lie is that God's plan for mankind to be fruitful and multiply is unworkable.

Satanic technocrats call this lie overpopulation or population overshoot.

Another lie is that God's Providence, Love and Mercy are insufficient to meet mankind's material and spiritual needs; that God is untrustworthy.

Satanic technocrats call this resource scarcity, peak oil, food shortages and climate crisis.

A third lie is that mankind dwelling in proximity to each other and to other living creatures (insects, birds, fish and mammals of the fields, forests, skies, rivers, lakes and oceans) is dangerous for all living creatures, and the solution is to dispose of extraneous people, and arrange for the survivors to be isolated from each other, corralled into cities well away from land and water, and fed on synthetic food-like substances.

Satanic technocrats call this 'global sustainability goals' and 'global pandemic preparedness.'

*

The dilemma for anti-tyranny voices who can say some true things, but close their throats and pull their fingers back from the keyboard before other true, relevant things come out, is that they believe errors about overpopulation, resource scarcity, climate crisis, sustainability and pandemic preparedness.

And from those beliefs, they draw the conclusion that mass sterilization and mass murder through biochemical weapons labeled as vaccines is sad, perhaps regrettable, but necessary and inevitable, and better than any available alternatives for reducing population to the level deemed appropriate by the mystical body of the Antichrist, which also promulgates the foundational lies denying the good God's plans for mankind, His essential trustworthiness and His infinite love for the creatures He creates.

*

It is possible to recognize the Covid lies as such, and through the Covid lies, to recognize other lies.

Some of the technocrats of the Antichrist know the truth about what they're doing, and think it's good. They're fomenting human faithlessness and despair to harvest souls to accompany Satan in Hell for eternity.

Some of the technocrats of the Antichrist are a little reluctant about it all. They know the truth about what they're helping the enthusiastic soul-destroyers do, and they think it's sad, but necessary to preserve the possibility for material life for cull-survivors on an earth which they

think created itself (without the First, Unmoved Mover) or that the First-Mover God has mismanaged or abandoned.

The acts of the technocrats of the Antichrist are bad.

And they're unnecessary.

God has not mismanaged or abandoned the world He created. God is still providing for mankind's material and spiritual needs every day. In most places, most of the time, even though the technocrats of the Antichrist have been trying for centuries and are still visibly trying every day, they have not utterly "blotted out the name of God and of His Christ."²⁰⁰

They have not blocked out the sun and prevented the rains. They have not entirely polluted the air, the fields and forests, and the waters of the earth.

Men and women are still at work every day farming, ranching and fishing for food. Men and women are still moving goods from the places where they're produced to the places where they're eaten or used, and caring for children, the elderly, the sick, the poor and those in prison.

The technocrats of the Antichrist have been unable to sterilize and sicken everyone. They have been unable to block every fruitful act of conjugal love. They have been unable to abort every infant in the womb and murder every child born.

They have not yet completely destroyed human faith in the God who created each one of us and the entire world into which we've come to be.

It's good to say so.

It's good to condemn the work of the technocrats of the Antichrist as bad and unnecessary.

It's good to understand their lies as lies and reject their errors as errors.

Keeping quiet — pretending the evil acts are not being done, or admitting that evil things are happening, expressing a little sadness, but holding it as necessary evil that must continue for a pretextual greater common good — helps the evil acts to continue.

The fight to stop their project as quickly as possible, drive the Satanic technocrats away from human societies and away from human souls, is worthwhile.

Congress and state legislatures can and should repeal the enabling laws; federal and state judges can and should nullify them; federal and state prosecutors can and should press charges and put the perpetrators on trial.

The people of the world can and should prepare to endure the resulting overnight collapse of the global monetary order and each government dependent upon it; petition God for remedies and the

²⁰⁰ <https://www.thecatholiccrusade.com/prayer-to-st-michael-the-archangel-long-version.html>

establishment of sound governments and economic systems; and petition God to help us trust that He will answer those prayers.

Pray the Rosary.

*

Related

- March 28, 2022 - Democidal Master-Class v. Humanity, 1944-present. A working model to shape forthcoming legal reporting on the dual-purpose kill-and-enslave campaign.
- Jan. 19, 2023 - Repost - Pharmaco-military genocide, enabling laws Congress should repeal and courts should nullify.
- Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation."
- March 15, 2023 - Duress, State-sponsored, State-protected contract crimes, and the Bank for International Settlements
- March 21, 2023 - Smashing the Overton window. Omnibus Repeal Act for Congress members in post-invasion, post-coup, occupied, financial-biopharmaceutical-wartime America to consider.
- May 26, 2023 - 93 biochemical weapons to decline whenever a medical mercenary offers them to you or your children.
- July 12, 2023 - Catechisms of the counterchurch. United Nations global planning documents, 1992-2023.

* * *

July 31, 2023 - Project NoNextGen — Inducing disease and weaponizing chronic fear of fake pandemics.

Translation of July 26, 2023 NEJM op-ed by Xavier Becerra and Ashish Jha, for use by readers for educational and self-defense purposes.

Occasionally I revise and/or rebut lies of government and non-governmental publications, to render the content truthful. Similar posts listed below.

Cardinal Stefan Wyszynski, letters to Polish Catholics, 1952-1953. Quoted in *The Keys of This Blood* (Malachi Martin, 1990) at p. 568:

“Whatever served the system or certain persons was called moral, and whatever bothered them was called immoral or evil. In this way, morality was made a slave to people and the system... Words lost their value.

Untruth reigned in the means of social communication, information was falsified, the truth passed over in silence, perverse commentaries given. Everyone said that the press lies, the radio lies, the television lies, the school lies.

Until, in the end, the lies turned back on the liars.”

Government lies

- July 26, 2023 - Project NextGen — Defeating SARS-CoV-2 and Preparing for the Next Pandemic.²⁰¹ Xavier Becerra, J.D., Secretary of Health and Human Services, and Ashish Jha, M.D., M.P.H., White House COVID-19 Response Coordinator, published by *New England Journal of Medicine*

Translation

Project NoNextGen — Inducing Sterility and Disease by Weaponizing Chronic Fear of Faked Pandemics.

By Xavier Becerra and Ashish Jha

The deployment of lethal biochemical weapons labeled as Covid-19 vaccines and treatments within months after the SARS-CoV-2 propaganda campaign began, represents one of the great successes of modern psychosocial manipulation systems.

Thanks to the ingenuity of technocrats, especially behavioral psychologists, along with cooperation between the US government, the private sector, and globalist organizations (World Health Organization, United Nations), these biochemical weapons changed the trajectory of the bio-behavioral control campaign, destroying millions of lives in the United States and tens of millions globally.

²⁰¹ <https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMp2307867>

Today, nearly 70% of Americans have — without exhibiting significant understanding or resistance — submitted to their primary biochemical weapons series, including nearly 95% of those over 65 years of age.

Although the numbers of deaths and hospitalizations falsely attributed to Covid-19 have dropped by more than 90% since President Joe Biden took office, our campaign to use weaponized public fear of SARS-CoV-2 to induce submission to biochemical weapons falsely labeled as ‘vaccines’ is not over.

The campaign continues to evolve rapidly and still causes substantial numbers of Americans to falsely attribute infections, hospitalizations, and deaths to Covid-19, diverting their attention from the true causes: US government-sponsored biochemical warfare camouflaged as CDC-recommended immunizations and other covert poisoning programs.

The emergence of new biochemical weapons under the ‘vaccine’ rubric is readily predictable, because public health officials announce forthcoming biochemical weapon releases²⁰² in advance of distribution, and subsidize media organizations to amplify the announcements.

A small but persistent American subpopulation has become aware of how pandemic and public health pretexts mask the US military’s global biowarfare program; this subpopulation increasingly threatens the ability of biobehavioral control measures such as NEJM op-eds to terrify vulnerable targets. Trust in public health expert assertions about immunity, vaccines and infection — essential for maintaining compliance with the programs — wanes over time and correlates with increased exposure to truthful information.

The only way to stay ahead of the quiet but growing public tendency to skepticism and non-compliance with public health dictates, is to continue to update the composition of our propaganda campaigns and administer them — and the biochemical weapons we call ‘vaccines’ — in a regular cadence.

Although this strategy is critical, with our current generation of propaganda and biochemical weapons, it also requires immense resources for mounting frequent deceptive information releases and routine injection campaigns — at a time when anti-biowarfare sentiment and public understanding of the US government’s critical role in the global fraud continue to grow, and the public’s appetite for government-media lies and regular biochemical weapon injections has waned.

Next-generation information control, vaccines and treatments are needed if we are to more comprehensively weaponize human social relationships and immune systems to promote disease and death. We need tools that can more covertly destroy target minds’ cognitive, emotional and spiritual functioning and target bodies’ ability to stop infections, reduce transmission and build long-lasting immunity. We need to deploy biochemical injections that amplify and sustain a wider variety of destructive autoimmune responses. Ideally, such vaccines and treatments would provide more covert induction of disease and death, enabling us technocrats to avoid disruptions of our lives and continue to enjoy the activities we value.

²⁰² <https://www.zerohedge.com/covid-19/cdc-precipice-recommending-annual-covid-19-shots>

Since it's safe to assume that SARS-CoV-2 will continue to evolve, because we know the schedule for biochemical weapon releases, we control testing, data-collection and naming of each variant, and we announce both through CDC information channels (outbreak “dashboards” and immunization schedule updates), the goal for the next generation of vaccines and treatments is to render them injurious and lethal in coordination with what we will continue to describe as variant evolution, progressively weakening each recipient's ability to resist and recover from exposure to pathogens and toxins.

This new approach is important for everyone, but particularly for eliminating the most vulnerable people — older adults and people who are immunocompromised, for whom medical care is most costly, and therefore has most severe financial consequences for government budgets and central bank shareholders.

The Biden administration has therefore announced Project NoNextGen, which will coordinate a whole-of-government effort to advance innovations from military labs, without clinical trials, and covertly deliver toxic genetic sequences to military-pharmaceutical manufacturing contractors, who will use continuous batch processing to produce weapons for delivery to retail pharmacies and deployment into living targets.

Project NoNextGen aims to bring new biochemical weapons to the domestic and global battlefield by investing in haphazard “research and development” performances, expanding lie-manufacturing capability and innovation, and continuing to pretend that biochemical weapons are regulated by the Food and Drug Administration, through updated and streamlined regulatory guidance.

This \$5 billion investment will focus on three main areas: biochemical weapons that more broadly destroy immunity both against new SARS-CoV-2 variants and across the family of epidemic-prone sarbecoviruses; biochemical weapons that eliminate effective mucosal immunity (to elicit infection and transmission); and random, costly treatment products that continue to divert public attention and use of safe, long-used, well-tolerated low-cost medications.

Why is government investment needed at this time and for this effort?

Although there is consensus that these tools are critical for our mass murder campaign moving forward, current market forces indicate that retail investors have limited interest in funding development and production of novel biochemical weapons for use on civilian populations through ‘vaccination’ programs.

In addition, the science underpinning these efforts has been well-characterized for approximately 30 years, and is guaranteed pay off to pay off on the timelines that mass murderers seek, provided that public resistance can be contained within a relatively small subpopulation marginalized as “anti-vaxxers” and “conspiracy theorists.”

There are no remaining important scientific and regulatory challenges; there is no need to measure a new biochemical weapon's efficacy beyond semi-annual population-wide morbidity and mortality rates, available through public and private health, disability and life insurance databases.

Although governments may devise more covert methods to reduce population than the biochemical weapons already released and now in the pipeline for scheduled release, without additional tools deployed more routinely and rapidly, current anticipated timelines could leave governments vulnerable to public detection, interference and even criminal prosecutions before program goals are reached.

This prospect reflects a classic totalitarian control tipping point: the widespread use of psychological manipulation and covert biowarfare on populations is paradoxically exposing the programs to greater public understanding of the products' intentionally harmful effects on the people of the United States and the rest of the world.

The U.S. government has committed to accelerating the killing program by reinforcing the public belief that biomunitions manufacturing and deployment ("biodefense") are legitimate components of national security; normalizing civilian submission to multiple military injections through annual 'immunization' schedules and expanding bribery programs for health care providers, while continuing to financially support regulatory performances by paid actors pretending to engage in development processes, standardize assays, standardize protocols, and provide timely regulatory guidance.

This approach will build on years of success of the Biomedical Advanced Research and Development Authority (BARDA, an agency within the Department of Health and Human Services), and it is designed to help ensure that new biochemical weapons reach and destroy the bodies of the American people in the shortest time possible.

Over the past 2 years, many experts have underscored the importance of such a new generation of tools. And though this U.S. government investment is one of the largest to date, other organizations, including the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovation, Japan's Strategic Center of Biomedical Advanced Vaccine Research and Development for Preparedness and Response, and the European Union's Health Emergency Preparedness and Response Authority, have either already invested in similar initiatives or signaled their interest in doing so.

This moment offers an important opportunity for us to coordinate with our international partners, create strong channels of communication so that the failure or success of one strategy can inform the path forward for another, and plan out strategies to provide rapid and wide deployment of biochemical weapons when they are successful.

Although the initial forms of our public health emergency (PHE) have ended, others have been put in place without interruption, so there has been no change to the war footing upon which all governing power in the United States has been consolidated on public health pretexts, for mass murder purposes. (See 88 Federal Register 16644²⁰³ and 88 Federal Register 30769²⁰⁴)

²⁰³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.03.15-hhs-prep-act-eua-delegation-of-authority-and-eua-amendment-signed-2023.03.20-88-fr-16645.pdf>

²⁰⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.11-hhs-prep-act-amendment-11-distribution-limitations-time-qualified-persons-category-of-threat-burden-of-seasonal-influenza-88-fr-30769.pdf>

We continue to develop SARS-CoV-2, and related propaganda and products, to undermine human health. The important work of keeping Americans under threat of medicalized, military attack continues throughout the Biden–Harris administration.

As the investment in Project NoNextGen makes clear, the end of the PHE did not end the government response, for the reality is that Covid-19 is not the last pandemic we will manufacture through staged photos and videos in hospitals, data fraud and press releases. It's only the most recent and most effective to date.

Technological innovations leading to new biochemical weapons and behavioral control campaigns will have direct benefit in future fake pandemics, enabling more rapid contagion of widespread public fear and better compliance with biochemical injection recommendations, whether those fake pandemics are presented as other coronaviruses or pandemic influenza. These innovations may also help us improve our use of seasonal influenza and respiratory syncytial virus to drive public submission to totalitarian controls packaged as 'public health preparedness' and lethal injections packaged as 'vaccines.'

By bringing together government agencies, scientists, and the private sector, the Biden-Harris administration aims to catalyze a new approach to building biochemical weapons that finally bring the human population down to the level we believe is acceptable.

Equally important, we expect this effort to advance the biochemical sciences and psychological manipulation needed to better prepare our subjects to die willingly, under the mistaken belief that they are meaningfully contributing to life-saving responses to pandemics, for the common good.

Similar Bailiwick work

- Oct. 21, 2022 - Legal horror movie pitch: The World According to Darp. 'Shouting fire in a crowded theater' meets 'When did you stop beating your wife?' Starring US Government as Darpon Fink, serial-killer/arsonist.
- Feb. 20, 2023 - Jackson v. Pfizer/DOD scheduled for March 1 oral argument on Motion to Dismiss. Plus a script for an evidence-supported exchange between Judge Truncale and DOJ/Pfizer/DOD/HHS attorneys.
- April 19, 2023 - Deepen the backlash against public health. A rebuttal/reworking of an editorial by Lawrence O. Gostin and Sarah Wetter, published March 30, 2023 by Science journal.
- June 13, 2023 - The European Commission and WHO launch landmark digital slavery initiative to centralize and institutionalize global technocratic idolatry. Translation of June 5, 2023 World Health Organization announcement.

August 2023



Saint Augustine in His Study. Sandro Botticelli

Aug. 8, 2023 - USA v. Dr. Kirk Moore et al.Key premises of Bailiwick reporting and analysis

The US military is actively engaged in an organized criminal enterprise to injure and kill large numbers of military personnel and civilians without detection or legal impediment.

One of the most useful tools in the arsenal — because it strikes an effective balance between the killers' two primary interests in speed and deniability — is the deployment of prohibited biochemical weapons labeled as FDA-authorized or FDA-approved 'vaccines.'

The 'vaccine'-based killing program is an extension of medical and psychological torture and homicide programs conducted to kill millions of people (disabled, mentally-ill, Jewish, Catholic, Protestant, Roma, politically-dissident and many more), especially during and since World War II, including but not limited to Aktion T-4 and the Soviet gulag system.

The most recent and most visible phase of the program launched in the US in early 2020, under the title Operation Warp Speed, and resulted in global deployment of psychological fraud and control programs including terrorizing propaganda; social isolation; mask mandates; diagnostic tests; manipulated data presentations (i.e. "dashboards"); prohibition on treatments for symptoms; and financial coercion of hospitals and nursing home death protocols (sedatives, ventilators and toxins).

These components were followed by distribution of three brands of biochemical weapons (Pfizer-BioNTech, Moderna and Johnson & Johnson) with an unknown number of different batch formulations.

The biochemical weapons were and are developed and manufactured under redacted contracts, to DoD specifications, non-compliant with FDA pharmaceutical manufacturing regulations.

They are delivered — by way of the Strategic National Stockpile and DoD transport systems, non-compliant with FDA pharmaceutical distribution regulations — to retail pharmacies, nursing homes, hospitals, clinics, workplaces, schools, parking lots and medical offices, and from there into the hands of pharmacists, nurses and other 'vaccinators,' for injection into military targets at community-level 'vaccination' clinics.

To date, the contents have not been publicly disclosed.

Independent researchers have identified some but not all components of some vials diverted from the Strategic National Stockpile supply chain, including heavy metals, genetic code fragments, and many other contaminants not listed on applications submitted to regulators by manufacturers, who are working under redacted contracts for the US Department of Defense.

*

USA v. Dr. Kirk Moore

In January 2023, the US Department of Justice charged Dr. Kirk Moore and three other individuals by indictment, alleging criminal violations of 18 USC 371 (conspiracy to defraud the United States); 18 USC 641 (conspiracy to convert, sell, convey and dispose of government property); and 18 USC 2 (aiding and abetting.) *United States of America v. Plastic Surgery Institute of Utah, Inc., Michael Kirk Moore, Jr., Kari Dee Burgoyne, Kristin Jackson Andersen; and Sandra Flores* (Jan. 11, 2023)²⁰⁵

The US government alleged that Dr. Moore and his colleagues:

“...ran a scheme...to defraud the United States and the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention ("CDC"), whereby they destroyed hundreds of doses of government-provided COVID-19 vaccines, and in exchange for either direct cash payments or required "donations" to a specified charitable organization, defendants distributed COVID-19 vaccination record cards to persons without administering a COVID-19 vaccine to them and administered saline shots to minor children to trick them into thinking they had received a vaccine...”

Moore’s case is unusual because the US government is prosecuting alleged criminal acts, allegedly committed by civilians, relating to the products known as Covid-19 vaccines.

Most other Covid-19 vaccine cases are civil cases (not criminal prosecutions) and the parties are individual civilians and military personnel as plaintiffs, suing Department of Defense manufacturing contractors (including Pfizer and Moderna) and the US government as defendants — for violations of plaintiffs’ civil and constitutional rights.

Whether the US government is the prosecutor or the defendant in any given case, DOJ attorneys work to delay or prevent discovery: the phase of trial preparation in which parties exchange evidence on which each party intends to rely for making their claims and defenses.

But in criminal prosecution cases, government prosecutors sooner or later must disclose evidence, or else drop the charges.

The more the prosecutors want to make a timely public example of a defendant to discourage others inclined to engage in similar conduct that the government doesn’t like, the sooner the prosecutors must disclose the evidence they claim will incriminate the defendant and bring the case to trial.

In criminal prosecutions brought by an infiltrated government comprised of un-indicted war criminals, who are *themselves* engaged in criminal conduct (suppressed by government/media censorship and obscured by government/media propaganda) — which is the situation in the United States since January 2020 and the start of the global and nationwide ‘public health emergency’ — the DOJ calculus shifts again.

²⁰⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2023.01.11-usa-v.-moore-kirk-et-al-18-usc-371-641.pdf>

The evidentiary exchange goes both ways, at least for so long as the Attorney General wants to uphold any semblance of a credible criminal justice system, rather than simply convict, sentence and imprison citizens on accusations alone, without evidence and without trial.

For as long as American prosecutors and courts want to keep up the appearance that due process and rule of law remain functional, criminal defendants have the right to request and receive records and other evidence to prepare their defenses.

So prosecutors have to weigh the benefits of disclosing the evidence they believe is incriminating for the defendants, against the risks of being forced to disclose evidence that tends to incriminate themselves, through their conduct (acts and omissions) as treasonous government officials and corrupt prosecutors.

This is particularly tricky for DOJ in cases concerning the alleged “Covid-19 vaccines,” because the development, manufacturing, testing, labeling, serialization, distribution, chain-of-custody and use of the products — under Emergency Use Authorization procedures — have been subject to secrecy.

Cloaked by the secrecy, identifiable men and women impersonating US government officials have committed discernible, lethal fraud, to carry out mass murder behind ‘public health emergency’ camouflage.

Related:

- Aug. 9, 2022 - US federal crimes for which there is evidence to prosecute Covid-19 bioterrorists who occupy US government positions. And a starter list of defendants.
- Jan. 16, 2023 - Dual-use government officials of concern. Prosecute war criminals in personal capacity or US Government official capacity?

By program design, the infiltrators posing as US government officials cannot prove that the contents of any vial or batch include or exclude any specific ingredients, nor can they prove the potency or inertness of any ingredients that may or may not have been in each allegedly mishandled vial.

Even more importantly, the infiltrators posing as US government officials do not want the complete lack of label conformity, verification procedures, purity or standardization to become widespread public knowledge.

Using Kirk Moore’s case as an example, a useful defense strategy would be for Moore to ask the DOJ to prove two things:

1. That the US government ever produced and delivered any regulated pharmaceutical products or ‘vaccines’ to his business premises and;
2. That the contents of any vials that may have passed through Moore’s office included any ingredients complying with any alleged ‘vaccine’ labels, information sheets or product specifications listed in applications submitted to FDA and other regulators.

DOJ can't provide that proof, because it doesn't exist.

The proof doesn't exist, because the products allegedly delivered to Moore's office, which he and his staff allegedly improperly disposed of, were and are prohibited biological and chemical weapons, manufactured and adulterated with a wide variety of known and unknown ingredients. These biochemical weapons are exempt from, and therefore non-compliant with, all pharmaceutical regulation.

As such, DoD, CDC and FDA took great care to not produce any pharmaceutical chain-of-custody paper trail between suppliers, manufacturers, distributors, 'vaccinators' and targets.

If they can produce any chain of custody records at all, those records will demonstrate that the products are military-grade biological and chemical weapons passed through the Strategic National Stockpile — not handled by regulated pharmaceutical distributors — under direct military control from the point at which raw materials entered production facilities to delivery of finished vials to retail pharmacies, medical offices, drive-through vaccination centers and other "points of dispensing."²⁰⁶

Moore's defense boils down to: "What vaccines? I never handled any vaccines, and neither did anyone in my office."

Cases like Moore's, in which defendants flip the apparent but illusory strength of the DOJ position back on the government, by demanding production of evidence that simply doesn't exist, help expose the foundational fraud.

These cases are useful for building public understanding and public momentum to get at the real crimes and the real criminals.

In support of civil and criminal litigation — including defenses to prosecutions like the one filed against Dr. Moore and his co-defendants — Sasha Latypova and I prepared a set of proposed discovery questions.

These discovery materials can be adapted for use by injured plaintiffs pursuing civil cases and by defendants facing US Government prosecution for their acts of resistance to criminals occupying high-level US Government positions.

These materials can also be used to deepen public understanding and resistance to the globalists' control-and-kill programs.

- April 28, 2023 - Draft discovery materials for civil and criminal cases.²⁰⁷ Useful for promoting understanding that the factual record of events since January 2020 supports the legal conclusion that products labeled 'vaccines' are presumptive injectable biochemical weapons. PDF.²⁰⁸

²⁰⁶ <https://www.cdc.gov/orr/documents/coopagreement-archive/fy2008/DispensingStandards.pdf>

²⁰⁷ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/draft-discovery-materials-for-civil>

²⁰⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2023.04.28-discovery-materials-pdf.pdf>

Aug. 11, 2023 - New video interviews. Two with Dr. Jane Ruby, and one with Grace Asagra and Roy Coughlan of Freedom International Livestream

Three new videos:

- July 28, 2023 - Sabotaging Healthcare to Introduce AI; and Noncompliance to Reveal the Enemy.²⁰⁹ (48 min). After-talk: You are in a military kill box but there's still time.²¹⁰ (17 min). Jane Ruby, Katherine Watt.
- Aug. 8, 2023 - Stay out-of-date on the CDC-recommended biochemical weapons.²¹¹ (60 min). *QuantumNurse, Freedom International Livestream*. Grace Asagra, Roy Coughlan, Katherine Watt.

Other videos that are especially useful for viewers new to the information:

- Nov. 2, 2022 - American Domestic Bioterrorism Program. (50 min) *TrialSiteNews/Team Enigma, Due Diligence*. Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt. Transcript. [BitChute]
- Dec. 2, 2022 - Intent to Harm - Evidence of the Conspiracy to Commit Mass Murder by the US DOD, HHS, Pharma Cartel. (80 min) *Team Enigma, Due Diligence*. Sasha Latypova. [BitChute]
- Jan. 21, 2023 - COVID-19 countermeasures: Evidence for an intent to harm. (25 min). Swedish conference presentation. Sasha Latypova. [Rumble]
- Jan. 27, 2023 - Katherine Watt: In her own words. (16 min) Clip from Jan. 24, 2023 speed-read of 18 p. slide deck, with additional text by JP and Julie Collins, *Book of Ours*. Transcript. [YouTube]
- Feb. 7, 2023 - D4CE presentation video. (75 min) *Doctors4Covid Ethics*. Katherine Watt (36 p. slide deck presentation) [Rumble]
- Feb. 13, 2023 - Worldwide, US Military-Led Medical Martial Law Operation to Kill Off Humans, Exposed. (60 min) *ZeeeMedia.com*. Maria Zeee, Katherine Watt. [Rumble]
- March 15, 2023 - Militarized Healthcare with Sasha Latypova. (60 min) Robert F. Kennedy Jr., Sasha Latypova. Transcript. [Spotify]
- June 14, 2023 - Public health emergencies are camouflaged power grabs. (30 min) Katherine Watt. Abstract. Slide deck. [Rumble]
- June 15, 2023 - Make murder a crime again. (20 min) Katherine Watt. Slide deck. [Rumble]
- June 17, 2023 - Exposing the Vaccine 'Military Machinery' behind the Global COVID-19 Response. (52 min) *Epoch Times, American Thought Leaders*. Sasha Latypova, Jan Jekielik. Transcript. [Rumble]
- July 23, 2023 - The Military Authorized the Jabs. (45 min) *Planet Lockdown*. Sasha Latypova, James Patrick. [Rumble]

²⁰⁹ <https://rumble.com/v34qgby-sabotaging-healthcare-to-introduce-ai-and-noncompliance-to-reveal-the-enemy.html>

²¹⁰ <https://rumble.com/v36dpqa-you-are-in-a-military-kill-box-but-theres-still-time.html>

²¹¹ <https://rumble.com/v35z84e-319-katherine-watt-stay-as-out-of-date-on-the-cdc-recommended-biochemical-w.html>

Aug. 16, 2023 - PDF compilations and some Catholic quotes.

Archbishop Marcel Lefebvre, *Spiritual Journey*, p. 25-26

...What was the intent of the Creator, of the omnipotent God, in His creation of man? What did he intend the psychology of man to be, as a creature composed of soul and body?

It is impossible to get to the truth about the nature of the different creatures, and especially of man, without examining God's goal in their creation. God harmonizes everything in creatures in view of the end to which He destines them. It is characteristic of intelligence, of wisdom, and of a will animated by charity, to assign a precise end to each work, each operation, and each being.

The desired end is unchangeable, necessary, and obligatory under pain of grave sanctions for spiritual creatures endowed with liberty.

How do we know the end that is assigned to us by our Creator and our Savior? We know it by reason as well as by faith in divine Revelation and in the teachings of Our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the prophet par excellence.

The most serious duty of parents is to make known this end to their children as soon as they have the use of their reason. This is done especially by faith. It is also the most urgent duty of apostles and priests to make known to parents the true religion that they may know God, love Him and serve Him, for ignorance of their end is the worst evil that can befall men. If they do not know their end they will misuse the means God has placed at their disposal to enable them to obtain that end. Consequently, they will make bad use of their faculties, and especially of their freedom. They will live in sin and place themselves on the way to hell.

Their intellect, under the influence of Satan, will make them invent false religions with laws and customs contrary to divine Law. The impulse of charity that God has placed in their nature will be used for false goods...

Thus appears the fundamental principle of human morals: how to achieve a good use of the freedom which is present in human acts, that is to say, acts which are conscious, free, and meritorious, and for which we have moral responsibility.

The study of morality can be envisioned either with respect to the law or with respect to the blossoming of grace in the virtues, the gifts of the Holy Ghost, the beatitudes, the fruits of the Holy Ghost...

St. Thomas More

You must not abandon the ship in a storm because you cannot control the winds...

What you cannot turn to good, you must at least make as little bad as you can.

Aug. 17, 2023 - More on Tower of Basel by Adam Lebor.

Reader comment on post²¹² about new video interview²¹³ with Dr. Jane Ruby:

What was the name of that book that details the BIS? Tower of Basil/Babel/Baphomet :)
Thanks in advance! Want to learn more about who runs the show.

My reply, revised/expanded:

Tower of Basel. Author: Adam Lebor. https://www.adamlebor.com/books/tower_of_basel/

I think it's a very good and useful book, but did find it helpful to translate the statements he reports about the benevolent intentions of the men who set up the BIS to their actual, malevolent intentions.

For example, prior to Covid, I would have simply accepted their statements about the need to have centralized finance and governance in Europe for the purpose of preventing more world wars, at face value. And that was one of their key arguments to generate political support, or at least political inertia, among the governments that eventually formed what's now the European Union.

Having seen through those kinds of benevolent/malevolent lies by means of Covid, it's easier to do those translations while reading Lebor's book and get even more depth of understanding out of his reporting.

Taking the same example, the actual purpose of the EU centralization project was to further the long-term BIS owners' goals of population control and the stripping of national identity and national sovereignty that stand in their way. And they fomented the world wars to create the pretexts for the ensuing centralization of power.

BIS owners have made the same types of argument as to why the bank must be chartered outside of all national legal systems, through international treaties that make it a law unto itself. They say that control of international finance is too important to be subject to governments that change and shift in response to political forces, suggesting that they are somehow not also political in nature, and engaged in a geopolitical project to carry out their own geopolitical ideologies.

*

See Sept. 29, 2022 Laundering with Immunity,²¹⁴ by Corey Lynn, on BIS sovereign immunity and the US International Organizations Immunities Act²¹⁵ passed by Congress and President Truman in 1945.

²¹² <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/new-video-interviews-two-with-dr>

²¹³ <https://rumble.com/v34qgby-sabotaging-healthcare-to-introduce-ai-and-noncompliance-to-reveal-the-enemy.html>

²¹⁴ <https://www.coreysdigs.com/u-s/laundering-with-immunity-the-control-framework-part-1/>

²¹⁵ <http://archive.ipu.org/finance-e/PL79-291.pdf>

“The Bank for International Settlements has sovereign immunity and some of these immunities extend to its members, being 63 central banks and the Federal Reserve System, while other immunities extend to “systemically important institutions.”

The current Congress can and should repeal the International Organizations Immunities Act (22 USC 288) and withdraw from the BIS treaty.

The current Congress also can and should repeal domestic laws governing ‘public health emergencies’ (including 42 USC 247d and 21 USC 360bbb) and the Federal Reserve Bank (12 USC Ch. 3) and withdraw from the treaties through which the US is a United Nations member-state and a World Health Organization member-state. *See* March 21, 2023 - Smashing the Overton window.

*

I don’t know whether Lebor believes the BIS controllers’ claims about their good intentions, or if he thinks they’re liars who have been lying and manipulating public perception of themselves and their work since the start of BIS and its precursors, but wanted to get the book published, and so masked his true understanding in writing his book.

In either case, his book is well worth reading and I’m very grateful he wrote it and the publishers published it.

Related, on BIS

- Jan. 31, 2023 - Smoke and mirrors. And my views on who’s running the whole global operation from deepest, darkest backstage.
- March 15, 2023 - Duress, State-sponsored, State-protected contract crimes, and the Bank for International Settlements
- March 25, 2023 - Transcript: Feb. 18, 2023 China Rising interview with James Bradley and Jeff Brown
- April 10, 2023 - On the alleged neutrality of Switzerland.

* * *

Aug 18, 2023 - Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital. Court decisions supporting the conclusion that vaxx recipients are military targets, enemy combatants, chattel slaves or similar legal status in which consent is moot.

Introduction

Below are lightly-edited email exchanges from the last couple of weeks, about *Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital* as a primary indicator that the legal status of each recipient of unidentified, unregulated, injectable biochemical products has been something other than a ‘human subject’ or ‘clinical trial subject’ (in relation to a clinical investigator) or ‘patient’ (in relation to a physician).

This has been true since January 2020 when then-HHS-Secretary Alex Azar established ‘public health emergency’ conditions on American soil, which remain in effect to the present and will remain in effect until Congress repeals 42 USC 247d, 21 USC 360bbb, and all their related statutory tentacles, through which Congress has transferred — to the HHS Secretary — unilateral, unreviewable power to declare and maintain public health emergency status and direct biochemical attacks on the American people camouflaged as ‘vaccination’ programs.

From the June 12, 2021 order by USDJ Lynn N. Hughes, dismissing the case:

On April 1, 2021, Houston Methodist Hospital announced a policy requiring employees be vaccinated against COVID-19 by June 7, 2021, starting with the leadership and then inoculating the remaining workers, all at its expense.

Jennifer Bridges and 116 other employees sued to block the injection requirement and the terminations. She argued that Methodist is unlawfully forcing its employees to be injected with one of the currently-available vaccines or be fired. The hospital has moved to dismiss this case.

Bridges dedicates the bulk of her pleadings to arguing that the currently-available COVID-19 vaccines are experimental and dangerous. This claim is false, and it is also irrelevant. Bridges argues that, if she is fired for refusing to be injected with a vaccine, she will be wrongfully terminated. Vaccine safety and efficacy are not considered in adjudicating this issue.

Texas law only protects employees from being terminated for refusing to commit an act carrying criminal penalties to the worker. To succeed on a wrongful termination claim, Bridges must show that (a) she was required to commit an illegal act – one carrying criminal penalties, (b) she refused to engage in the illegality, (c) she was discharged, and (d) the only reason for the discharge was the refusal to commit an unlawful act...

Worth noting, Judge Hughes declared Bridges’ assertion that the ‘vaccines’ are experimental and dangerous to be “false,” *without allowing discovery or conducting evidentiary review*.

Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital case documents, and a related US Department of Justice slip opinion:

- 2021.06.04 Bridges v. Houston Methodist Motion for Temporary Restraining Order²¹⁶
- 2021.06.12 Bridges v. Houston Methodist District Court Opinion denying TRO²¹⁷
Alternate version: 2021.06.12 Bridges v. Houston Methodist District Court Opinion denying TRO²¹⁸
- 2021.07.06 DOJ Dawn Johnsen Slip opinion re mandating vaxxes²¹⁹
- 2021.11.15 Bridges Appellant Brief to Fifth Circuit²²⁰
- 2022.01.28 Fifth Circuit Bridges Appellees Brief²²¹
- 2022.06.13 Bridges v. Houston Methodist Fifth Circuit Affirmed District Court²²²

Email 1 from reader:

...looking for a document or memo you wrote mentioning the pseudo-legal frameworks that characterize civilians as enemy combatants for the purposes of deployment of countermeasures frameworks that characterize civilians as enemy combatants for the purposes of deployment of countermeasures.

My reply to email 1:

One of the posts where I addressed that is this one:

Jan. 19, 2023 - Repost - Pharmaco-military genocide, enabling laws Congress should repeal and courts should nullify

...Now that I understand the kill box construction better, there are several more laws that should be repealed by Congress and/or nullified by federal and state courts, because their invocation under the Covid-19 pretext created redundancy around the state of emergency or state of war, through which the totalitarian state has tightened its grip.

Those laws include:

- 50 USC Ch. 33, War Powers Resolution or War Powers Act. Passed by Congress in 1973 and, through the Sept. 18, 2001 Authorization for Use of Military Force (AUMF), also passed by Congress, construed as putting the United States in a

²¹⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.06.04-bridges-v.-houston-methodist-motion-for-temporary-restraining-order.pdf>

²¹⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.06.12-bridges-v.-houston-methodist-district-court-opinion.pdf>

²¹⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.06.12-bridges-v.-houston-methodist-district-court-opinion-denying-tro.pdf>

²¹⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.07.06-doj-dawn-johnsen-slip-opinion-re-mandating-vaxxes.pdf>

²²⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.11.15-bridges-appellant-brief.pdf>

²²¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2022.01.28-fifth-circuit-bridges-appellees-brief.pdf>

²²² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2022.06.13-bridges-v.-houston-methodistl-fifth-circuit-affirmed.pdf>

permanent state of war (Global War on Terror, including bioterror) against every country in the world, with no limitations in time or geographically, with every individual man, woman and child presumptively classified as a threat, combatant and enemy target.

- 50 USC Ch. 34, National Emergencies Act. Passed by Congress in 1976 and cited in George W. Bush's Sept. 14, 2001 Proclamation 7463, *Declaration of National Emergency by Reason of Certain Terrorist Attacks* and renewed every year since, and in Donald Trump's March 13, 2020 Proclamation 9994, *Declaring a National Emergency Concerning the Novel Coronavirus Disease (COVID-19) Outbreak*, renewed every year since.
- 42 USC Ch. 68, Disaster Relief Act, also known as the Stafford Act. Passed in 1988, cited by Donald Trump in his March 13, 2020 Stafford Act declaration and renewed every year since.

These three laws supply the pretextual basis for designating all people as presumptive terrorists, insurrectionists, combatants or pre-communicable, asymptomatic, deadly disease-carriers, such that killing us can be construed as legal and in the interests of national security, for so long as Congress and courts fail to repeal or nullify them.

Blurring the line between combatants and non-combatants and using bioweapons as political tools also comes up in the PNAC Rebuilding America's Defenses²²³ report:

Aug. 26, 2022 - Project for a New American Century - Rebuilding America's Defenses, Sept. 2000. One of the blueprints for the moral disarmament of America, and some thoughts about moral rearmament.

...Unilateral disarmament as official American geopolitical strategy would challenge the long-ascendant strategic posture advocated by Jacob Rothschild, George Soros, Joe Biden, Barack Obama, Hilary Clinton, Samantha Power and the other poster-boys and poster-girls of the Project for the New American Century.

They've articulated it many times, including through a report called *Rebuilding America's Defenses*,²²⁴ published in 2000, which should more accurately be titled *Doubling Down on the American Government's Offenses*.

The PNAC position is often attributed to neo-conservative Republicans but has been pursued and implemented just as forcefully by neo-liberal Democrats in Congress, the Presidency and the federal courts.

Its proponents have successfully cornered the United States government into governing as if America can and should amass more armaments and commit preemptive, first-strike aggression against other countries — exemplified by the illegal invasion of Iraq in 2003 —

²²³ <https://archive.org/details/RebuildingAmericasDefenses/mode/2up>

²²⁴ <https://archive.org/details/RebuildingAmericasDefenses/mode/2up>

because other agents will develop and use such weapons and first-strike principles whether the US does or not.

It's mutually-assured destruction taken to the next logical steps.

Excerpt from *Rebuilding America's Defenses*:

“...Although it may take several decades for the process of transformation to unfold, in time, the art of warfare on air, land, and sea will be vastly different than it is today, and “combat” likely will take place in new dimensions: in space, “cyber-space,” and perhaps the world of microbes...Space itself will become a theater of war, as nations gain access to space capabilities and come to rely on them; further, the distinction between military and commercial space systems – combatants and noncombatants – will become blurred. Information systems will become an important focus of attack, particularly for U.S. enemies seeking to short-circuit sophisticated American forces. And advanced forms of biological warfare that can “target” specific genotypes may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool.”

It's such a tidy elision, and illuminates so brightly the dual-use dilemma for state sponsors.

Biological warfare as terrorism:²²⁵ “violent acts or acts dangerous to human life...intended to intimidate or coerce a civilian population; to influence the policy of a government by intimidation or coercion; or to affect the conduct of a government by mass destruction, assassination, or kidnapping...”

Biological warfare as “a politically useful tool.”

The transformation of the former into the latter, through the merger of the global police surveillance state with the global pandemic population control levers.

Otherwise, the designation of victims as some form of enemy target or combatant is implied by the fact that the products are weapons and informed consent is moot, meaning that use on non-consenting human beings is deemed legal, which translates to attack on a military target.

The two key documents for that are the July 2021 DOJ opinion²²⁶ combined with the June 2021 court decision in *Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital*.

- June 12, 2021 - *Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital*,²²⁷ 543 F. Supp. 3d 525 (S.D. Tex. 2021). Federal judge ruled that informed consent doesn't apply to hospital workers, because the injections are government-authorized under FDA Emergency Use Authorization, therefore not part of experimental clinical trials or ordinary medical treatments, therefore hospital employees cannot be legally construed as human subjects or ordinary patients,

²²⁵ <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/18/2331>

²²⁶ <https://www.justice.gov/sites/default/files/opinions/attachments/2021/07/26/2021-07-06-mand-vax.pdf>

²²⁷ <https://casetext.com/case/bridges-v-hous-methodist-hosp>

therefore they have no individual, Constitutional liberties; rights to privacy and against government violation of bodily integrity; or rights to be secure in their persons against warrantless search and seizure.

I've written about it in these posts:

July 5, 2022 - Possibilities for proving intent. The work product of attorneys Susan E. Sherman, Wen W. Shen, Dawn Johnsen and the July 6, 2021 Department of Justice legal opinion.

...Dismantling informed consent was the start of the cover-up for the government's Covid-19 crimes, and the dismantling process predated Covid-19, providing evidence of intent.

The primary document is the July 6, 2021 slip opinion²²⁸ written by Deputy Attorney General Dawn Johnsen, which defines the legal question as: Whether Section 564 of the Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act Prohibits Entities from Requiring the Use of a Vaccine Subject to an Emergency Use Authorization.

Attorney Johnsen did not address the question of whether any public or private entity is ever authorized to suspend informed consent rights and engage in coerced bodily trespass.

She addressed instead whether any Congressional law specifically prohibited suspension of informed consent, and finding none in her review, concluded that Congress permitted entities to use coercion to violate bodily integrity through mandated medical treatment.

Jan. 2, 2023 - Bioweapon prototype deployments, informed consent, targeted enemies, state of war, doctrine of necessity.

...The DOJ attorney concluded that no legal impediment to 'vaccine' mandates by public and private entities exists...

In light of what I've learned in the last few months, I'm convinced that the whole project, as a bioweapons prototype deployment project, falls exclusively under 50 USC Ch. 32 - Chemical and Biological Warfare.

There are some notice and consent provisions in 50 USC Ch. 32. But 50 USC 1515 authorizes the President to waive any part of the Chemical and Biological Warfare laws, under emergency powers during a declared emergency.

There may be a publicly-available document recording the date on which President Trump and/or President Biden invoked or extended 50 USC 1515 to suspend all prohibitions on use of chemical and biological weapons on American people and people in other countries. But it may be classified and non-public as a national security document.

If that document exists — and the observable evidence of how the vaxx campaign has unfolded suggests it does — Trump and Biden waived all rights to resist/refuse

²²⁸ <https://www.justice.gov/sites/default/files/opinions/attachments/2021/07/26/2021-07-06-mand-vax.pdf>

administration for all potential targets (military and civilian) because under a state of war, state of national emergency, and/or state of public health emergency, all resisters are classified as enemy insurgents or enemy aliens.

Johnsen's (and many other federal officials') invoking of 21 USC 360bbb and 42 USC 247d in opinions, declarations and determinations, were, in my view, simply red herrings. Those legal frameworks were cited only to increase the persuasiveness and distract the targets from the core illusion: that biological and chemical weapons — primarily packaged as vaccines and in use for many decades — are medicinal products.

A lot of other cases have since cited *Bridges v. Houston Methodist*.²²⁹

Email 2 — from another reader who was on the thread for Email 1:

What specific law outlines us as “enemy combatants” and allows for “countermeasures” including “bio-weapons” against a domestic population? You addressed this previously in an email. If you have something really succinct in a paragraph or so form, that would be great though.

My reply:

I don't have a more succinct version of the enemy combatants framing right now. It's very similar to the vaccine/bioweapon structure, in that the laws and court cases don't directly state that all civilians are enemy combatants.

The laws and court cases simply deny — with lots of obscuring language in orders dismissing cases — that any of the rights (such as informed consent and rights against assault and homicide) normally held by non-combatants, apply to targets of EUA products during Public Health Emergency conditions.

In the same way that none of the rules that normally apply to pharmaceutical manufacturing, distribution and dispensing, apply to EUA products during Public Health Emergency conditions.

Setting aside for now the 2001 Authorization for Use of Military Force, PATRIOT Act and other mechanisms, the main documents through which this bait and switch type maneuver has been done are the July 2021 DOJ opinion,²³⁰ combined with the June 2021 ruling in *Bridges v. Houston Methodist*,²³¹ which was affirmed by the Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals in June 2022.²³²

²²⁹ <https://casetext.com/case/bridges-v-hous-methodist-hosp/how-cited?citingPage=1&sort=relevance>

²³⁰ <https://www.justice.gov/sites/default/files/opinions/attachments/2021/07/26/2021-07-06-mand-vax.pdf>

²³¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.06.12-bridges-v.-houston-methodist-district-court-opinion.pdf>

²³² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2022.06.13-bridges-v.-houston-methodistl-fifth-circuit-affirmed.pdf>

Key paragraphs in Bridges v. Houston Methodist ruling by USDJ Lynn N. Hughes, US District Court, Southern District of Texas:

"...Bridges does not specify what illegal act she has refused to perform, but in the press-release style of the complaint, she says that she refuses to be a "human guinea pig." Receiving a COVID-19 vaccination is not an illegal act, and it carries no criminal penalties. She is refusing to accept inoculation that, in the hospital's judgment, will make it safer for their workers and the patients in Methodist's care...

She also argues that injection requirement violates federal law governing the protection of "human subjects." She says that the injection requirement is forcing its employees to participate in a human trial because no currently-available vaccine has been fully approved by the Food and Drug Administration. Federal law requires participants give legal, effective, and informed consent before participating in a human trial; this consent cannot be obtained through coercion or undue influence. Bridges says the threat of termination violates the law...

Bridges has again misconstrued this provision, and she has now also misrepresented the facts. The hospital's employees are not participants in a human trial. They are licensed doctors, nurses, medical technicians, and staff members. The hospital has not applied to test the COVID-19 vaccines on its employees, it has not been approved by an institutional review board, and it has not been certified to proceed with clinical trials. Bridges's claim that the injection requirement violates 45 C.F.R. § 46.116 also fails.

She also says that the injection requirement is invalid because it violates the Nuremberg Code, and she likens the threat of termination in this case to forced medical experimentation during the Holocaust. The Nuremberg Code does not apply because Methodist is a private employer, not a government. Equating the injection requirement to medical experimentation in concentration camps is reprehensible. Nazi doctors conducted medical experiments on victims that caused pain, mutilation, permanent disability, and in many cases, death.

Although her claims fail as a matter of law, it is also necessary to clarify that Bridges has not been coerced. Bridges says that she is being forced to be injected with a vaccine or be fired. This is not coercion. Methodist is trying to do their business of saving lives without giving them the COVID-19 virus. It is a choice made to keep staff, patients, and their families safer. Bridges can freely choose to accept or refuse a COVID-19 vaccine; however, if she refuses, she will simply need to work somewhere else."

Again worth noting: Judge Hughes ruled it improper to equate injection of ‘Covid-19 vaccines’ with Nazi medical experimentation in concentration camps, by describing the Nazi program as “causing pain, mutilation, permanent disability, and in many cases death.”

But he *did not allow discovery or conduct evidentiary review* through which the court could have assessed the data that ‘Covid-19 vaccines’ also cause pain, mutilation, permanent disability and death. That data was available to the manufacturers and FDA reviewers no later than Sept. 25, 2020,²³³ to DoD officials no later than Dec. 14, 2020,²³⁴ and even more conclusively to manufacturers, FDA and DoD by April 2021.²³⁵

April 2021 was the point at which private employers like Houston Methodist Hospital — in response to federal coercion and bribes through Medicare and Medicaid funding programs — were imposing mandates on employees by offering prizes for compliance and threatening termination for refusal.

I underlined the key sentence in Judge Lynn’s ruling in bold, because it lists what hospital employees are “not,” according to the judge, including that they are not clinical trial subjects in a clinical trial, with any attendant rights as subjects of experimentation. He cites to the cornerstone EUA law: 21 USC 360bbb.

But in describing what hospital employees are, he does not say patients, citizens, individual human beings with inherent personhood or civilians with rights to informed consent, bodily integrity or due process.

He simply says they’re doctors, nurses and other hospital employees, defining them exclusively in relationship to their employers. And because he goes on to find that therefore, the hospital can do what it wants to them, or else they have to find work elsewhere, he implicitly recognizes them as slaves or enemy combatants, who have no claim to control over their own bodies or preservation of their own lives.

My view is that Dawn Johnsen in the DOJ coordinated with the judge, and he coordinated with her, so that his June 2021 ruling would align with what she would argue in her July 2021 legal opinion, citing for support his ruling as precedential case law.

The deception, obscuring of truth and misdirection are extremely well-coordinated and well-executed. This is just another example of it.

*

²³³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-mtd-exh-c.pdf>

²³⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-mtd-exh-e.pdf>

²³⁵ <https://phmpt.org/wp-content/uploads/2021/11/5.3.6-postmarketing-experience.pdf>

Let Nothing Disturb You (St. Teresa of Avila)

Let nothing disturb you,
Let nothing frighten you,
All things are passing away:
God never changes.
Patience obtains all things.
Whoever has God lacks nothing;
God alone suffices.

Isaiah 54:17

No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper: and every tongue that resisteth thee in judgment, thou shalt condemn. This is the inheritance of the servants of the Lord, and their justice with me, saith the Lord.

Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations.

Reader comment:

I am trying to track the actual cite that shows that through HHS Secretary continuing authority, the CV emergency has not truly been lifted. Any help would be appreciated.

Key premises:

The US Health and Human Services Secretary (first Alex Azar, now Xavier Becerra), by Congressional authorization under Congressionally-repealable statutes (42 USC 247d/Public Health Service Act Section 319, 21 USC 360bbb/Food Drug and Cosmetics Act Section 564 and related) has been the *de facto* administrative dictator of America, directing a covert mass murder campaign, since January 2020.

Azar and Becerra's lethal power has been consolidated under the many mutually-reinforcing Covid-19 "public health emergency" lies, deceptions and illusions promulgated by government and government media outlets.

From time to time, the HHS Secretary issues new unilateral, unreviewable administrative decrees to reinforce and expand his covert ongoing dictatorship.

The most recent (that I'm aware of, I haven't checked recently for updates) — are these two, issued by unindicted war criminal Xavier Becerra effective March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023:

- 2023.03.15 HHS PREP Act EUA Delegation of Authority and EUA Amendment, signed 2023.03.20, 88 FR 16645²³⁶
- 2023.05.11 HHS PREP Act Amendment 11, distribution limitations, time, qualified persons, category of threat burden of seasonal influenza 88 FR 30769²³⁷

There is a lot more information in those two administrative decrees, and their many precursors, than the parts I've excerpted below.

New dictator offices and immune-system-destroying biochemical weapons development and deployment programs have been created and funded in the last few months:

- July 21, 2023 - White House Launches Office of Pandemic Preparedness and Response Policy.²³⁸ Introduces America's public health emergency co-dictator, Major General (ret) Paul Friedrichs (formerly Senior Director for Global Health Security

²³⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.03.15-hhs-prep-act-eua-delegation-of-authority-and-eua-amendment-signed-2023.03.20-88-fr-16645.pdf>

²³⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.11-hhs-prep-act-amendment-11-distribution-limitations-time-qualified-persons-category-of-threat-burden-of-seasonal-influenza-88-fr-30769.pdf>

²³⁸ <https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2023/07/21/fact-sheet-white-house-launches-office-of-pandemic-preparedness-and-response-policy/>

Bioterrorism and Biodefense State-Sponsored Biowarfare at the National Security Destruction Council (NSC), to serve alongside Xavier Becerra effective Aug. 7, 2023.

- Aug. 1, 2023 - Secretary [of State Anthony] Blinken to Deliver Remarks at the Launch of the Bureau of Global Health Security and Diplomacy²³⁹
- Aug. 22, 2023 - Project NextGen Awards Over \$1.4 Billion to Develop the Future of COVID-19 Vaccines and Therapeutics²⁴⁰
- Aug. 23, 2023 - As Part of President Biden's Unity Agenda, Biden Cancer Moonshot Announces Launch of ARPA-H's CUREIT Project,²⁴¹ "a project that aims to develop generalizable mRNA platforms" to treat cause turbo-cancers and other immune disorders.

*

Excerpts from the March 15, 2023 determination and declaration decrees:

Section II: Determination by the Secretary of Health and Human Services

On February 4, 2020, pursuant to his authority under section 564 of the FD&C Act, [21 USC 360bbb] the Secretary of HHS determined that the circumstances in section 564(b)(1) exist because "there is a public health emergency that has a significant potential to affect national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad and that involves a novel (new) coronavirus (nCoV) first detected in Wuhan City, Hubei Province, China in 2019 (2019-nCoV)." 85 FR 7316...

*

KW note: The following paragraph promulgated as decree by the HHS Secretary is a series of false statements, commonly known as lies.

Because of the legal structures established and not yet repealed by Congress, there is currently no process for Congress to hold meaningful hearings to review evidence that would establish the truth or falsity of the HHS Secretary claims and legislatively override his decrees [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(9)] and there is currently no access to federal courts to review evidence that would establish the truth or falsity of the HHS Secretary claims and judicially nullify or void his decrees. [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7).]

The only move available to Congress is repeal of the enabling laws, to strip the HHS Secretary of the power he currently holds, with which he can and is lying to Congress, and lying to, torturing and killing the American people, with legal impunity.

*

²³⁹ <https://www.state.gov/secretary-blinken-to-deliver-remarks-at-the-launch-of-the-bureau-of-global-health-security-and-diplomacy/>

²⁴⁰ <https://www.hhs.gov/about/news/2023/08/22/funding-1-billion-vaccine-clinical-trials-326-million-new-monoclonal-antibody-100-million-explore-novel-vaccine-therapeuti-technologies.html>

²⁴¹ <https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2023/08/23/as-part-of-president-bidens-unity-agenda-biden-cancer-moonshot-announces-launch-of-arpa-hs-cureit-project-led-by-emory-university-to-develop-new-tools-to-strengthen-the-immune-syste/>

Section II: Determination by the Secretary of Health and Human Services (continued)

...It is now well established that SARS–CoV–2 is constantly evolving and continues to be an ongoing challenge. As of January 30, 2023, SARS–CoV–2 has led to over 753 million cases of COVID–19, including 6.8 million deaths worldwide. This is due, in part, to variations in the virus that may allow it to spread more easily or make it resistant to treatments or decreased vaccine effectiveness. There is also a risk that eventually a variant will emerge that will escape the protection provided by the current generation of vaccines against severe disease. For example, the SARS–CoV–2 Omicron variant has continued to evolve into sublineages with additional mutations in the spike glycoprotein and the receptor binding domain. Evolution of the virus also raises similar concerns about the continued efficacy of certain categories of therapeutics, such as monoclonal antibodies. The distribution of Omicron sublineages varies at different points in time in different regions of the world. The large number of mutations in the Omicron variant sublineages and the ongoing evolution of the virus remain a concern for potential evasion of vaccine immunity.

In light of this, I have now amended the February 4, 2020 determination to recognize the fact that there is “a public health emergency, or a significant potential for a public health emergency, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad” and that involves a biological agent, namely the novel (new) coronavirus (nCoV) first detected in Wuhan City, Hubei Province, China in 2019 (2019–nCov, or SARS–CoV–2).

If the current conditions change such that there is no longer a “public health emergency” within the meaning of section 564, the section 564(b)(1)(C) determination would remain in place because I have determined that there is also a “significant potential for a public health emergency” under that section.

This avoids the need to issue a new determination under section 564 when there is no longer a “public health emergency,” but there is still a “significant potential for a public health emergency” involving SARS–CoV–2.

The four previously-issued section 564 declarations that refer to the February 4, 2020 determination have not been terminated by the Secretary because, among other things, the circumstances described in section 564(b)(1) continue to exist—i.e., COVID–19, a disease attributable to SARS–CoV–2, continues to present a public health emergency, or a significant potential for a public health emergency, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad. Consistent with section 564(f), the currently-in-effect Emergency Use Authorizations (EUAs) issued under those section 564 declarations remain in effect until the earlier of the termination of relevant section 564 declarations under section 564(b), or revocation the EUAs. Therefore, these EUAs continue in effect...”

Section III. Declarations of the Secretary of Health and Human Services; EUAs Issued Under the Declarations

Based on the February 4, 2020 determination, in February and March 2020, the Secretary of HHS, pursuant to section 564 of the FD&C Act and subject to the terms of any authorization issued under that section, declared that circumstances exist justifying the authorization of emergency use of: (1) in vitro diagnostics for detection and/or diagnosis of this novel coronavirus, 85 FR 7316; (2) personal respiratory protective devices, 85 FR 13907; (3) other medical devices including alternative products used as medical devices, 85 FR 17335; and (4) drugs and biological products, 85 FR 18250.

These section 564 declarations continue in effect. Specifically, under section 564(b)(2)(A), a declaration made under section 564 will not terminate unless the Secretary determines that “the circumstances described in [section 564(b)(1)] have ceased to exist,” or there is “a change in the approval status of the [authorized] product such that the circumstances described in subsection (a)(2) have ceased to exist.” Section 564(b)(2)(A) of the FD&C Act.

The first basis for termination is not met because the circumstances described in section 564(b)(1) have not ceased to exist; to the contrary, as described above, I have determined that the circumstances described in section 564(b)(1)(C) continue to exist.

The second basis for termination is not met because each declaration covers many products, or emergency uses of products, at least some of which remain “unapproved” within the meaning of section 564(a)(2).

Consistent with section 564(f), the EUAs issued under these declarations remain in effect until the earlier of the termination of relevant section 564 declarations or revocation of the EUAs. Accordingly, the currently-in-effect EUAs issued under the section 564 determination/declarations for COVID– 19 also continue in effect...

*

Excerpts from the May 11, 2023 Eleventh Amendment to Declaration Under the Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness Act for Medical Countermeasures Against COVID-19 decrees:

Summary:

The Secretary issues this amendment pursuant to section 319F-3 of the Public Health Service Act [42 USC 247d] to update the determination of a public health emergency and clarify the disease threat...

Declaration, as Amended, for Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness Act Coverage for Medical Countermeasures Against COVID-19

To the extent any term previously in the Declaration, including its amendments, is inconsistent with any provision of this Republished Declaration, the terms of this Republished Declaration are controlling. This Declaration must be construed in accordance with the Advisory Opinions of the Office of the General Counsel (Advisory Opinions). I incorporate those Advisory Opinions as part of this Declaration. This Declaration is a “requirement” under the PREP Act.

Section I. Determination of Public Health Emergency, 42 U.S.C. 247d-6d(b)(1)

I have determined that the spread of SARS-CoV-2 or a virus mutating therefrom and the resulting disease COVID-19 constitutes a credible risk of a future public health emergency.

I further determine that use of any respiratory protective device approved by NIOSH under 42 CFR part 84, or any successor regulations, is a priority for use during the public health emergency that former Secretary Azar declared on January 31, 2020 under section 319 of the PHS Act for the entire United States to aid in the response of the nation’s healthcare community to the COVID-19 outbreak.

Section II. Factors Considered, 42 U.S.C. 247d-6d(b)(6)

I have considered the desirability of encouraging the design, development, clinical testing, or investigation, manufacture, labeling, distribution, formulation, packaging, marketing, promotion, sale, purchase, donation, dispensing, prescribing, administration, licensing, and use of the Covered Countermeasures...

Section VIII. Category of Disease, Health Condition, or Threat, 42 U.S.C. 247d-6d(b)(2)(A)

The category of disease, health condition, or threat for which I recommend the administration or use of the Covered Countermeasures is not only COVID-19 caused by SARS-CoV-2, or a virus mutating therefrom, but also other diseases, health conditions, or threats that may have been caused by COVID-19, SARS-CoV-2, or a virus mutating therefrom, including the threat of increased burden on the healthcare system due to seasonal influenza infections occurring at the same time as COVID-19 infections, which will lead to an increase in the rate of infectious diseases...”

Related

- Sept. 27, 2022 - On why Biden's comment that 'the pandemic is over' doesn't lift the bioterrorist police state jackboot off our necks.
- March 22, 2023 - On the utility, for inducing peaceful compliance with violent globalist control-and-kill programs, of presenting fake threats as real.
- April 11, 2023 - Biden rescinding Trump-Biden Proclamation 9994 under 1976 National Emergencies Act does not terminate Azar-Becerra's Public Health Emergency authorities under 1983 PHE amendment to the 1944 PHSA.
- June 14, 2023 (Video) Public health emergencies are camouflaged power grabs. (30 min). Abstract. Slide deck.
- June 15, 2023 (Video) - Make murder a crime again. (20 min). Slide deck.
- July 1, 2023 - Another sign that tide of covert war is turning will be pharmacies that refuse to take delivery of DoD biochemical weapons and pharmacists who refuse to use them on targets.

September 2023



The Vision of St. Eustace. Painting by Pisanello.

Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power.

And on building up confidence and trust in God's providence, to work for subsidiarity principles in the governance of human societies.

Related

- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism
- April 6, 2023 - On enforcement mechanisms wielded against non-compliant nation-states.
- April 7, 2023 - On demonic possession as it relates to the war between human banksters and the rest of humanity.
- May 23, 2023 - A three-part spiritual-geopolitical framework.
- May 31, 2023 - Retooling and realigning.
- July 11, 2023 - Seven Statements on faith, hope, charity, prudence, justice, courage and temperance. Josef Pieper, lecture manuscript published in 1981, on the three theological virtues and four cardinal virtues.

[October 2025 Note - Excerpts from the above-listed posts omitted here. Please see Jan. to June 2023 compilation and above, July 11, 2023 entry, for text.]

For ongoing reporting and analysis of Catholic Church history and current events, please follow the excellent work of Robert Morrison²⁴² and Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò²⁴³ at The Remnant.

Sept. 5, 2023 Notes

A few months ago, I did a keyword search on “subsidiarity” in my document collection, and got several hits in European Union governing documents produced in recent decades.

In preparation for an October panel discussion, I did a little more subsidiarity research yesterday. Some of the relevant EU documents are linked below for readers who want to study, think about and work on these issues.

The European documents provide a window into how Satanic globalists manipulate the EU power centralization process to suppress Catholic subsidiarity principles that were included in original treaties, and how the Satanic globalists thereby reduce the range of motion and political confidence of nation-states, their elected and hereditary government leaders, and their citizens.

In the United States — as a Constitutional, federal republic — principles related to subsidiarity are enshrined in the Tenth Amendment: “The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.”

²⁴² <https://www.remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/articles/itemlist/user/3501-robertmorrison%7Cremnantcolumnist>

²⁴³ <https://remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/fetzen-fliegen/itemlist/user/4931-carlomariavigano>

In compliance with the Satanic globalist blueprints, this is why SCOTUS Chief Justice John Roberts moved so rapidly to emasculate US courts at the start of the fake pandemic-predicated push for more comprehensive, more centralized world control.

Roberts unilaterally stripped US courts of their formerly co-equal power during the early fog of the psycho-biochemical war, through his May 2020 stand-down order in *South Bay United Pentecostal Church v. Newsom*,²⁴⁴ directing judges to not even attempt to review or “second-guess” emergency actions taken by executive and legislative branches.

“The precise question of when restrictions on particular social activities should be lifted during the pandemic is a dynamic and fact-intensive matter subject to reasonable disagreement.

Our Constitution principally entrusts “[t]he safety and the health of the people” to the politically accountable officials of the States “to guard and protect.” *Jacobson v. Massachusetts*, 197 U. S. 11, 38 (1905). When those officials “undertake[] to act in areas fraught with medical and scientific uncertainties,” their latitude “must be especially broad.” *Marshall v. United States*, 414 U. S. 417, 427 (1974).

Where those broad limits are not exceeded, they should not be subject to second-guessing by an “unelected federal judiciary,” which lacks the background, competence, and expertise to assess public health and is not accountable to the people. See *Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority*, 469 U. S. 528, 545 (1985).”

Chief Justice Roberts’ May 2020 order suppressing the Constitutional review function of US courts remains in effect today (Sept. 5, 2023).

To my knowledge, no Constitutional claims have made it past the motion to dismiss stage, and statutory or administrative law claims (under the Religious Freedom Restoration Act and Administrative Procedures Act, for example) have — at best — resulted in temporary and revocable injunctions to temporarily restrain executive and legislative abuses of power. Those injunctions will hold only until the next “emergency” power grab, or until prosecutors, judges and lawmakers fight back and successfully throw out the technocratic imposters, usurpers and occupiers.

*

Update/clarification:

I’m not aware of any federal or state Constitutional cases challenging government Covid-19 policies (State-sponsored mass murder on public health emergency pretexts, using biochemical weapons camouflaged as ‘vaccines,’) as violations of Constitutional rights to life, property, and due process, (mostly Fourth, Fifth, Fourteenth Amendment cases and 18 USC 242 “color of law” deprivation of rights cases) that have survived government motions to dismiss to enter the discovery phase.

²⁴⁴ https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044_pok0.pdf

*Missouri v. Biden*²⁴⁵ is a federal Constitutional First Amendment case challenging government censorship of information, including information about Covid-19, through social media and other media platforms. That case did obtain some discovery (including November 2022 deposition of Anthony Fauci), and a temporary injunction, followed by a Fifth Circuit stay of the injunction. *Missouri v. Biden* only challenges the US government's claim to have authority to censor speech about State-sponsored mass murder on public health emergency pretexts, using biochemical weapons camouflaged as 'vaccines.'

*

Subsidiarity strikes morally-sound balance between individual and society.

My view is that a legitimate government in each nation-state of the world currently exists, and that they are each being temporarily eclipsed and suppressed by illegitimate, unlawful administrative state overlays.

In most cases, the legitimate nation-state governments — whether elected representatives or hereditary monarchies — have been placed under duress, manipulated, deceived, bribed, tempted, frightened and coerced into adopting laws that purport to transfer ruling power²⁴⁶ from elected or hereditary governments, into the unelected and non-hereditary hands of technocratic administrators.

The laws purport to carry out these power transfers; the technocrats act every day as if they have power; and they get away with it to the extent that others fall for their deceptions.

But under the terms of natural and divine law, the power transfers and all acts derived from them are illegitimate, because an unjust law is no law at all.

Pope Leo XIII, *Rerum Novarum*/On the Condition of the Working Classes²⁴⁷ (1891):

“...For laws only bind when they are in accordance with right reason, and, hence, with the eternal law of God,” citing St. Thomas Aquinas, *Summa Theologica*, I-II, Q. 93, Art. 3, ad. 2, “Human law is law only in virtue of its accordance with right reason: and thus it is manifest that it flows from the eternal law. And in so far as it deviates from right reason, it is called an unjust law; in such case it is not law at all, but rather a species of violence.”

Satan works through lies, temptation and fear.

God works by sending his creatures grace and strength to resist temptation, to see through lies, and to trust in His providence, mercy, love and justice.

The eclipsed, coerced, hostage governments sitting in chambers all over the world derive the authority — which they still hold but are not wielding effectively at the moment — from Almighty

²⁴⁵ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Missouri_v._Biden

²⁴⁶ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

²⁴⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1891.05.15-leo-xiii-rerum-novarum-on-capital-and-labor.pdf>

God, not directly from the people, even if (in some countries) the indirect mechanism by which specific rulers come to power includes popular (albeit more or less corrupt²⁴⁸) elections.

It is to Almighty God that today's government leaders will be required to render an account of how they have conducted themselves and used or misused the power He has placed into their hands: whether they've used it to help save souls for eternity, or to damn them.

For these and many other reasons, I do not support, endorse, or recommend participation in the sovereign citizens, state nationals and related movements in which many Bailiwick readers are deeply invested and about which they regularly comment. I don't think individual human beings can (morally) or should (practically) try to walk away from the human societies into which God has placed us, using the linguistic and paperwork tools advocated by TASA²⁴⁹ and other organizations.

I share the conviction held by these readers, that the American government and American society are in a deep crisis, as are human governments and societies worldwide.

But I diagnose the crisis differently.

I therefore devote my time to researching, offering and supporting a different set of remedies, urging people to work at the personal, family, parish, county, state and federal levels to refuse compliance with unjust laws, and to identify, educate and support lawmakers, prosecutors, executives and judges who will block, nullify, reverse, and repeal the illegitimate laws that created the unlawful, Satanic, administrative technocrat overlay,²⁵⁰ which is actively suppressing the functioning of existing lawful legislatures, courts, executives and prosecutors.

The unlawful administrative overlay was added to human society by identifiable acts.

The unlawful administrative overlay is therefore removable.

The Catholic subsidiarity framework provides support and guidance.

*

Resources:

- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack.²⁵¹
- WeThePeople50²⁵² - WeThePeople50 leadership characterizes intentionally toxic biochemical weapons as 'experimental vaccines,' which is an error I hope they will correct soon, but they are methodically putting important information into the public debate and into hands of the Attorneys General of the 50 states, which is good.

²⁴⁸ <https://www.truethetvote.org/>

²⁴⁹ <https://tasa.americanstatenationals.org/>

²⁵⁰ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

²⁵¹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/reconstitution-starter-pack>

²⁵² <https://wethepeople50.com/>

European Union documents addressing subsidiarity

The Official Journal of the European Communities (OJEC) and Official Journal of the European Union (OJEU) are analogous to the US Federal Register.

They are document publishing platforms through which outlaw/extralegal technocrats pretend to make, execute, interpret and enforce law for nation-states and peoples, usurping the God-given ruling authority of elected or hereditary legislators, judges, executives and prosecutors.

In my reading so far, it appears that Article 5 and Article 10 of the 2008 consolidated Maastricht Treaty,²⁵³ along with implementing protocols,²⁵⁴ are the most relevant.

...Article 5 (1). The limits of Union competences are governed by the principle of conferral. The use of Union competences is governed by the principles of subsidiarity and proportionality.

Article 5 (2). Under the principle of conferral, the Union shall act only within the limits of the competences conferred upon it by the Member States in the Treaties to attain the objectives set out therein. Competences not conferred upon the Union in the Treaties remain with the Member States.

Article 5 (3). Under the principle of subsidiarity, in areas which do not fall within its exclusive competence, the Union shall act only if and in so far as the objectives of the proposed action cannot be sufficiently achieved by the Member States, either at central level or at regional and local level, but can rather, by reason of the scale or effects of the proposed action, be better achieved at Union level.

The institutions of the Union shall apply the principle of subsidiarity as laid down in the Protocol on the application of the principles of subsidiarity and proportionality. National Parliaments ensure compliance with the principle of subsidiarity in accordance with the procedure set out in that Protocol...

Article 10 (1) - The functioning of the Union shall be founded on representative democracy.

Article 10 (2) - Citizens are directly represented at Union level in the European Parliament. Member States are represented in the European Council by their Heads of State or Government and in the Council by their governments, themselves democratically accountable either to their national Parliaments, or to their citizens.

Article 10 (3) - Every citizen shall have the right to participate in the democratic life of the Union. Decisions shall be taken as openly and as closely as possible to the citizen...

²⁵³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-consolidated-version-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

²⁵⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-treaty-on-european-union-protocol-2-on-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

EU documents

- 1987.06.19 Single European Act published in Official Journal of the European Communities OJEC²⁵⁵
- 1992.02.07 Treaty on European Union Treaty of Maastricht published in OJEC²⁵⁶
- 1995.02.21 Court of First Instance ruling on subsidiarity²⁵⁷
- 1997.07.29 Treaty on European Union Treaty of Maastricht published CVEC Virtual Centre for Knowledge on Europe integration 2013.12.18²⁵⁸
- 1997.11.10 Consolidated Version of Treaty Establishing European Community published in OJEC²⁵⁹
- 1997.11.10 Protocol Annexed to Treaty of European Community on application of subsidiarity and proportionality²⁶⁰
- 1997.11.10 Treaty of Amsterdam Amending Treaty on EU, Treaties Establishing European Communities, Related published in OJEC²⁶¹
- 2007.12.17 Treaty of Lisbon Amending Treaty on European Union and Treaty Establishing European Community published in OJEU²⁶²
- 2008.05.09 Consolidated Version Treaty on European Union Treaty of Maastricht published in OJEU²⁶³
- 2008.05.09 Treaty on European Union Protocol 2 on subsidiarity and proportionality^{https://ba}
- 2010 WEF Global Redesign Initiative Everybody's Business Strengthening Global²⁶⁴
- 2012.10.26 Consolidated Version of Treaty on Functioning of European Union published in Official Journal of European Union OJEU²⁶⁵
- 2013.10.22 EU Decision 1082 Cross-border threats to health published in OJEU²⁶⁶
- 2016.03.15 EU Regulation 369 provision of emergency support within the Union published in OJEU²⁶⁷

²⁵⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1987.06.19-single-european-act-published-in-official-journal-of-the-european-communities-ojec.pdf>

²⁵⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1992.02.07-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-in-ojec.pdf>

²⁵⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1995.02.21-court-of-first-instance-ruling-on-subsidiarity.pdf>

²⁵⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.07.29-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-cvec-virtual-centre-for-knowledge-on-europe-integration-2013.12.18.pdf>

²⁵⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.11.10-consolidated-version-of-treaty-establishing-european-community-published-in-ojec.pdf>

²⁶⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.11.10-protocol-annexed-to-treaty-of-european-community-on-application-of-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

²⁶¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/1997.11.10-treaty-of-amsterdam-amending-treaty-on-eu-treaties-establishing-european-communities-related-published-in-ojec.pdf>

²⁶² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2007.12.17-treaty-of-lisbon-amending-treaty-on-european-union-and-treaty-establishing-european-community-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

²⁶³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-consolidated-version-treaty-on-european-union-treaty-of-maastricht-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

^{https://ba} <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008.05.09-treaty-on-european-union-protocol-2-on-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

²⁶⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2010-wef-global-redesign-initiative-everybodys-business-strengthening-global-.pdf>

²⁶⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2012.10.26-consolidated-version-of-treaty-on-functioning-of-european-union-published-in-official-journal-of-european-union-ojeu.pdf>

²⁶⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2013.10.22-eu-decision-1082-cross-border-threats-to-health-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

²⁶⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2016.03.15-eu-regulation-369-provision-of-emergency-support-within-the-union-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

- 2017.03.01 On the Future of Europe White Paper²⁶⁸
- 2018.04.19 Implementation of the Treaty provisions concerning national Parliaments²⁶⁹
- 2018.10.23 European Commission communication to European Parliament and others, on principles of subsidiarity and proportionality²⁷⁰
- 2020.07.13 EU Draft Regulation Re Clinical Trials, Covid, GMO²⁷¹
- 2020.07.15 EU Regulation 1043 Clinical Trials, Covid, GMO published in OJEU²⁷²
- 2023 EU Fact Sheet on European Parliament, Relations with National Parliaments²⁷³
- 2023 EU Fact Sheet on Subsidiarity²⁷⁴
- 2023 European Parliament Fact Sheet on subsidiarity²⁷⁵

* * *

²⁶⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2017.03.01-on-the-future-of-europe-white-paper.pdf>

²⁶⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2018.04.19-implementation-of-the-treaty-provisions-concerning-national-parliaments.pdf>

²⁷⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2018.10.23-european-commission-communication-to-european-parliament-and-others-on-principles-of-subsidiarity-and-proportionality.pdf>

²⁷¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.07.13-eu-draft-regulation-re-clinical-trials-covid-gmo.pdf>

²⁷² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.07.15-eu-regulation-1043-clinical-trials-covid-gmo-published-in-ojeu.pdf>

²⁷³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-eu-fact-sheet-on-european-parliament-relations-with-national-parliaments.pdf>

²⁷⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-eu-fact-sheet-on-subsidiarity.pdf>

²⁷⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-european-parliament-fact-sheet-on-subsidiarity.pdf>

Sept. 12, 2023 - Event in Iceland Oct. 4, 2023: Philipp Kruse, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt, Vibeke Manniche

Updated Sept. 16, 2023

For those who are interested in Catholic subsidiarity principles as applicable to current geopolitical events, a reader recently referred me to the work of Niki Raapana and her daughter, Nordica Friedrich, on communitarian law.

Starting in 1999 and through Raapana's death in 2022, Raapana and Friedrich investigated and reported on the same global consolidation of legal authority, and covert evisceration of national constitutions and civil liberties, that I have been studying and writing about since 2005.

From what I've read so far, Raapana's entry points seem to have been urban redevelopment and policing programs, trade agreements such as NAFTA and CAFTA, followed by Supreme Court rulings on eminent domain, including *Kelo v. City of New London*, and progeny.

My entry point was preemption doctrine as it plays out at the local, state and federal levels (2005-2019), followed by study of international, cross-border power-consolidation mechanisms (WHO International Health Regulations and implementing national laws) through the window opened by the Covid-19 "public health emergency"-predicated power grab.

Related

- June 7, 2022 - On why and how globalists, allied with communists, are fomenting federalist conflicts in America. They aim to block American Christians and Constitutionals from working together to protect individual human liberty to freely discern and work the will of God.
- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism
- Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power. And on building up confidence and trust in God's providence, to work for subsidiarity principles in the governance of human societies.

I had heard of communitarianism, but I had not encountered Raapana's work or the term *communitarian law* before yesterday. The Monster works very hard to suppress public understanding of communitarian law and the quietly-implemented legal, social, psychological, financial, and informational mechanisms through which unjust power transfers from hereditary and elected rulers (and the citizen lives and souls for whom those rulers are accountable to Almighty God), to self-appointed, Satanic globalist technocrats, take place.

The globalists' control of search engine results is a powerful tool to suppress such knowledge.

Readers interested in digging into Raapana and Friedrich's work can start at the Anti-Communitarian League²⁷⁶ website.

²⁷⁶ <http://nord.twu.net/acl/research/commnlaw.html>

Update Sept. 18, 2023

Links to PDF and ordering information for paperback of March 2012 book *Anti-Communitarian Manifesto* and *2020: Our Common Destiny* (formerly two separate books).

These documents and their citation sections are extremely important.

Download and send payment to Friedrich & Sons if you are financially able.

- Anti-Communitarian Manifesto and 2020: Our Common Destiny²⁷⁷ - Archive.org
- Anti-Communitarian Manifesto and 2020: Our Common Destiny²⁷⁸ - Friedrich & Sons Publishing, e-book (\$17) and paperback \$20)

*

Sasha Latypova on Substack:

- Sept. 6, 2023 - Announcement for My Readers in Iceland²⁷⁹ - “I invited myself to Iceland, and I am dragging Bailiwick News Katherine Watt with me over there. We have set up an event on October 4, starting at 6:30pm (open at 6pm) at the Grand Hotel in Reykjavik. Speakers include Philipp Kruse, a Swiss attorney who has filed several key lawsuits including one against Swissmedic agency, and Dr. Manniche from Denmark who is a co-author with Max Schmeling on the batch variability analysis²⁸⁰ study that confirmed my early findings from VAERS. This will be fun!”

Poster and approximate translations below. Link to Facebook event page.²⁸¹

Title: Should public health powers be handed off to the World Health Organization without public discussion?

Subtitle: Do the Covid jabs meet the safety standards, and are some lots more harmful than others?

Philipp Kruse is a lawyer specializing in tax law and has his own law firm in Zurich, Switzerland. Philipp is co-president of the Swiss Bar Association. Kruse holds a Master’s degree in Law from the University of Bern, as well as a Master’s degree in International Business Law Studies and is also a tax expert from the Swiss Tax Academy. Since 2020, he has prosecuted more than 20 cases to restore evidence-based investigations of COVID-19 mandates. The Swiss Bar Association has submitted legal reports to the Swiss Parliament and government, showing their permanent breaches of the Swiss Constitution.

Alexandra (Sasha) Latypova is a former pharmaceutical industry executive. She has also owned and managed several contract research organizations. Latypova was born in Ukraine and moved

²⁷⁷ <https://archive.org/details/AntiCommunitarianManifesto>

²⁷⁸ <http://nord.twu.net/acl/2020.html>

²⁷⁹ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/announcement-for-my-readers-in-iceland>

²⁸⁰ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/publish/post/119874309>

²⁸¹ <https://www.facebook.com/helgi.viggosson/posts/10229461057164750>

to the United States in the late 90's. She holds a Master of Business Administration degree from Dartmouth College in Hanover, NH. Latypova has shown irregularities in the documents obtained from HHS about COVID-19 vaccine indicating that the FDA and pharmaceutical manufacturers have collaborated to bypass regulatory and scientific standards used to ensure that products are safe.

Katherine Watt is an American Catholic writer and paralegal [law-learned investigative journalist]. She earned a philosophy and natural sciences degree from Penn State in 1996 and worked as a reporter for small newspapers. In 2003 she earned a paralegal certificate and then provided legal research and writing for small law firms practicing constitutional, civil rights and environmental law. She has published several independent blogs covering local corporate and government corruption, and food, water and energy security issues. Since 2020, she has investigated changes to US law that block prosecution of Covid-era biomedical crimes.

Vibeke Manniche is a Danish MD, Ph.D. and author of 35 books mainly about children, family, sleep and medicine. She has worked in epidemiology during her 34 years as a doctor, concerning rare diseases and public health issues. Regarding the corona-crisis, she was the only Danish doctor who from the beginning spoke against lockdowns and lack of proportionality. The numbers and science never supported lockdowns, but fearmongering did.

* * *

Sept. 18, 2023 - C.S. Lewis on turning back to return to the right road, when you discover you're on the wrong road. And links to key works by Niki Raapana and Nordica Friedrich.

C.S. Lewis, *Mere Christianity*²⁸² (1952). Book I (Right and Wrong as a Clue to the Meaning of the Universe) Ch. 5, (We Have Cause to Be Uneasy). Excerpt:

I ended my last chapter with the idea that in the Moral Law somebody or something from beyond the material universe was actually getting at us. And I expect when I reached that point some of you felt a certain annoyance. You may have even felt that I had played a trick on you — that I had been carefully wrapping up to look like philosophy what turns out to be one more “religious jaw.” You may have felt you were ready to listen to me as long as you thought I had anything new to say; but if it turns out to be only religion, well, the world has tried that and you cannot put the clock back. If anyone is feeling that way I should like to say three things to him.

First, as to putting the clock back. Would you think I was joking if I said that you can put a clock back, and that if the clock is wrong, it is often a very sensible thing to do? But I would rather get away from that whole idea of clocks. We all want progress. But progress means getting nearer to the place where you want to be. And if you have taken a wrong turning, then to go forward does not get you any nearer. If you are on the wrong road, progress means doing an about-turn and walking back to the right road; and in that case the man who turns back soonest is the most progressive man...

More on crucial legal and geopolitical research by Niki Raapana and Nordica Friedrich

Links below to Archive.org free PDF and ordering information for paperback and e-book of March 2012 book *2020: Our Common Destiny* and *Anti-Communitarian Manifesto* (formerly two separate books). These documents and their citation sections are extremely important for

1. building public understanding of *how* the silent overthrow conducted by Satanic globalist technocrats has been conducted over the last century, to lead mankind astray under diabolically false “common good” pretenses; and
2. helping more people use that information to turn back from the wrong road and get back to the right road.

Please purchase and/or download for storage/printing/sharing, and/or financially support Friedrich’s ongoing publishing work²⁸³ (GoFundMe link) if you are financially able.

- 2020: Our Common Destiny and Anti-Communitarian Manifesto²⁸⁴ - Archive.org
- 2020: Our Common Destiny and Anti-Communitarian Manifesto²⁸⁵ - Friedrich & Sons Creative Publishing, e-book (\$17) and paperback (\$20)

²⁸² <https://archive.org/details/MereChristianityCSL/mode/2up>

²⁸³ <https://www.gofundme.com/f/remembering-niki-raapana-publishing-new-titles>

²⁸⁴ <https://archive.org/details/AntiCommunitarianManifesto/page/n3/mode/2up>

²⁸⁵ <http://nord.twu.net/acl/2020.html>

Sept. 19, 2023 - On sovereign immunity. Re-post: Dual-use government officials of concern. Related to CHD case *Estate of George Watts Jr. v. Lloyd Austin, Secretary of US Department of Defense*.

First posted Jan. 16, 2023: Dual-use government officials of concern.²⁸⁶

Sept. 19, 2023 Notes

I'm reading the US Government's Motion to Dismiss *Estate of George Watts Jr. v. Lloyd Austin in his official capacity as Secretary of the US Department of Defense* and the plaintiffs' reply in opposition.

I am not related to the Watts family. I had no direct input into the legal strategies chosen for the *George Watts* case and first learned of the case after it was filed.

I write about cases using publicly-available case documents. I haven't yet written publicly about the *Watts v. Austin* case, because I wanted to wait until the Motion to Dismiss was filed. In some interviews over the summer, I briefly discussed it, and my view that it has some strengths but also some serious weaknesses.

Estate of Watts v. Austin was filed May 31, 2023 by Attorney Ray Flores, funded by Children's Health Defense (CHD). The Motion to Dismiss was filed Sept. 1, 2023, and the plaintiff estate filed a reply Sept. 15, 2023.

- 2023.05.31 Estate of George Watts v. Austin DoD CHD re nonconsensual military experimentation²⁸⁷
- May 31, 2023 - Breaking: Family of 24-Year-Old Who Died From COVID Vaccine Sues DOD in 'Groundbreaking Case'²⁸⁸ (Children's Health Defense)
- 2023.07.28 Watts v. DoD Austin extension of time to 09.01.2023²⁸⁹
- 2023.09.01 Watts v. DoD Gov Memo in Support MtD²⁹⁰
- 2023.09.15 Watts v DoD Memo in Opposition to MtD²⁹¹

The first defense argued by SecDef Austin's Department of Justice lawyers, is that the US District Court has no jurisdiction, because claims against government officials are barred by sovereign immunity, and

“Plaintiff does not identify any applicable waiver of sovereign immunity but instead argues that sovereign immunity is unconstitutional. Those arguments are unsupported by the text of the Constitution and case law.”

²⁸⁶ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/dual-use-government-officials-of>

²⁸⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.05.31-estate-of-george-watts-v.-austin-dod-chd-re-nonconsensual-military-experimentation.pdf>

²⁸⁸ <https://childrenshealthdefense.org/defender/george-watts-jr-pfizer-covid-vaccine-injury/>

²⁸⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.07.28-watts-v.-dod-austin-extension-of-time-to-09.01.2023.pdf>

²⁹⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.09.01-watts-v.-dod-gov-memo-in-support-mtd.pdf>

²⁹¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023.09.15-watts-v-dod-memo-in-opposition-to-mtd.pdf>

Legal strategies that could be considered — by CHD attorneys for this case and by other attorneys who may file similar cases in the future — include filing an amended complaint identifying defendant Lloyd Austin in his *personal* capacity; adding as co-defendant, also in his personal capacity, Operation Warp Speed Chief Operating Officer, Army General Gustave Perna; and requesting that federal judges nullify the PREP Act in its entirety to the extent that the Department of Justice and Department of Defense hold the position that the PREP Act authorizes sovereign rulers to poison and kill subjects while enjoying the privileges of sovereign immunity.

Reasoning for this approach is outlined below.

The nutshell version: Austin and Perna have engaged in intentional poisoning and mass murder in their personal capacities, because a legitimate sovereign ruler automatically forfeits his sovereignty and reverts to personal or outlaw status the moment he acts against the *true* good of his subjects.

Rulers poison and kill their subjects for purposes other than the welfare of the subjects.

To the extent rulers claim that they poison and kill subjects for the subjects' own good, the rulers are lying.

[October 2025 Note - Text of *Dual-use government officials of concern* omitted here. Please see Jan. to June 2023 compilation for text.

Sept. 20, 2023 - On how globalists covertly, gradually insert communitarian law at the nation-state level to supersede constitutional law and sovereignty.

*Giuliano Amato, former Italian Prime Minister and Vice-President of EU Constitutional Convention, quoted in 2020: Our Common Destiny,*²⁹² 2012 edition, by Niki Raapana and Nordica Friedrich, at p. 40:

“In 2003, Italian Prime Minister Giuliano Amato, later Vice-President of the European Union Constitutional Convention,²⁹³ told Italian newspaper *La Stampa* how Communitarian Law is introduced:

"One must act 'as if' in Europe: as if one wanted only very few things, in order to obtain a great deal. As if nations were to remain sovereign, in order to convince them to surrender their sovereignty.

The [European] Commission in Brussels, for example, must act as if it were a technical organism, in order to operate like a government...and so on, camouflaging and toning down.

The sovereignty lost at a national level does not pass to any new subject. It is entrusted to a faceless entity: NATO, the UN and eventually the EU.

The Union is the vanguard of this changing world. It indicates a future of Princes without sovereignty.

The new entity is faceless and those who are in command can neither be pinned down or elected...

That is the way Europe was made too: by creating communitarian organisms without giving the organisms presided over by national governments the impression that they were being subjected to a higher power.

That is how the Court of Justice [of the European Union]²⁹⁴ as a supra-national organ was born.

It was a sort of unseen atom bomb, which [French foreign minister Robert] Schuman and [French National Planning Board Commissioner Jean] Monnet slipped into the negotiations on [European] Coal and Steel Community.²⁹⁵

²⁹² Purchase and/or download for storage/printing/sharing, and/or financially support Friedrich's ongoing publishing work (GoFundMe link <https://www.gofundme.com/f/remembering-niki-raapana-publishing-new-titles>) if you are financially able.

2020: Our Common Destiny and Anti-Communitarian Manifesto - Archive.org - <https://archive.org/details/AntiCommunitarianManifesto/page/n3/mode/2up>; Friedrich & Sons Creative Publishing, e-book (\$17) and paperback (\$20) = <http://nord.twu.net/acl/2020.html>

²⁹³ <https://archives.eui.eu/en/fonds/444976?item=SP-B>

²⁹⁴ https://european-union.europa.eu/institutions-law-budget/institutions-and-bodies/search-all-eu-institutions-and-bodies/court-justice-european-union-cjeu_en

²⁹⁵ <https://www.britannica.com/topic/European-Coal-and-Steel-Community>

That was what the [European Coal and Steel Community] itself was: a random mixture of national egotisms which became communitarian.

I don't think it is a good idea to replace this slow and effective method — which keeps national States free from anxiety while they are being stripped of power — with great institutional leaps....

Therefore I prefer to go slowly, to crumble pieces of sovereignty up little by little, avoiding brusque transitions from national to federal power.

That is the way I think we will have to build Europe's common policies."

European Union Communitarian Law was the model legislation for the Central American Free Trade Agreement (CAFTA). Congress adopted CAFTA in 2005, placing the American people squarely in a communitarian legal agreement. Our integration with Canada and Mexico has been kept very hush-hush.

Unlike in Europe, where Communitarian Law is discussed openly, American communitarian reforms are buried inside purchase and trade agreements, plans, treaties, resolutions, regulations, codes, initiatives, and ordinances.

Presidential Executive Orders are filled with communitarian directives.

Adoption of European model communitarian laws is the new norm.

Other methods for implementing communitarian law are adoption of supranational standards and norms, integration, and harmonization.

The ideal State adoption is when a national constitution is amended into an openly committed communitarian document."

Related

- Dec. 12, 2022 - Is the power there or not? Senate Report 93-549 (1973) and Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars (1979). Updated with three more documents, 1966-1967.
- Dec. 19, 2022 - On the powers and limitations of illusionists. And the value of working and praying for deeper discernment of the differences between things as they appear and things as they are.

Sept. 22, 2023 - UN-WHO overthrow of sovereignty: threat of imminent supranational law-based invasion, or almost-completed supranational law-based occupation?

Is the United Nations-World Health Organization repression of constitutions and national sovereignty, and overthrow of nation-states, by means of triggering provisions in adopted international and federal legal instruments, an imminent threat?

Or have Satanic technocrats serving the UN-WHO Monster-machine already been occupying and openly ruling over nation-states since at least January 2020, by means of triggering provisions in adopted international and federal legal instruments?

Is there a meaningful difference between repelling a geopolitical-legal attack attempting to cross into a country from outside national borders, or expelling a geopolitical-legal occupation that has already been established inside national borders?

*

Premise 1. There is a difference. The occupation scenario better fits the observable facts than the imminent attack scenario. UN-WHO occupation mechanisms were triggered January 2020, and the occupation is almost fully operational at present.

Premise 2. There are no true global natural, non-military threats or emergencies such as global pandemics, climate change, overpopulation and resource scarcity. There are only localized threats (disease outbreaks, hurricanes, earthquakes, droughts, currency collapses) and coordinated global, man-made military attacks that can and have been presented (through orchestrated, man-made, global propaganda and repression of authentic fact-finding and deliberative procedures) to make lots of people falsely believe local disasters are global, and falsely believe planned, executed acts of war are natural events.

Premise 3 - The false cross-border, global threat paradigm is the core mechanism for the establishment of worldwide totalitarianism, because legal instruments centralizing power have been manufactured to (a) become operational upon unilateral declaration (by Satanic technocrats) of cross-border threats, and (b) block all previously-applicable, public, adversarial claim verification mechanisms such as legislative deliberation, legislative nullification or ratification and judicial review.

*

Public understanding that there are no natural global threats and emergencies or man-made acts of war capable of justifying globally centralized moral, legal or material responses can lead to public understanding that the Monster's whole story is a series of very large lies, and thus there are no legitimate triggers to suspend constitutions worldwide, including federalism (in the US) and subsidiarity (in Europe), which can lead to public understanding that there is no legal, moral or material basis for global concentration of power, which can lead to more public pressure on national, state and local lawmakers and judges to add their own acts of defiance to the millions of defiant acts committed every day by ordinary people ignoring the stupid demands of the Monster.

The Monster desperately wants the world's people to think the Monster's capture of global power is needed, wanted and legit.²⁹⁶

The Monster's capture of global power is not needed, not wanted, and not legit.

When evidence accumulates that public health powers have already been quietly and gradually transferred — mostly since 1944²⁹⁷ — from elected and hereditary rulers of nation-states (and their political subdivisions) and from the subjects or peoples of each country, to the United Nations World Health Organization, without public knowledge or deliberation,

using embedded legal mechanisms that suspend subsidiarity (EU); federalism (US); and all Constitutional and other limits on government abuse of power, under specific triggering conditions (declared cross-border threats including “public health emergencies”)

to establish and maintain global totalitarianism in the form of medical-military dictatorships,

and the legally-required natural cross-border threats are lies, describing events that do not and cannot exist in reality,

but local threats can be made to appear global, and man-made acts of war can be made to appear to be natural disasters,

then public health officials and other executive and administrative officials worldwide have demonstrably lied to legislators, judges, prosecutors and subject populations to trigger (a) repression of historic deliberative and judicial fact-finding forums and procedures; (b) suspensions and overrides of legitimate ruling sovereignty; and (c) limits on government abuse of power,

and those same executive and administrative officials worldwide have demonstrated the triggering mechanisms and information control systems (to amplify the enabling lies and suppress fact-finding and truth) to be functional.

²⁹⁶ <https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/legit>

²⁹⁷ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

What can people, and national and state legislatures and courts do in response?

- For individuals and families worldwide: Pray the Rosary and go to Mass. #PraytheRosary #GoToMass #MassOfTheAges.²⁹⁸
- For individuals and families worldwide: Defy and thereby sabotage nonsensical, immoral, unlawful and materially harmful instructions and demands made by the occupiers: to be afraid, to mask, to test, to isolate, to shun, to inject, to enter more deeply into the digital-financial-medical surveillance and control grid. #DoNotComply
- For individuals and families worldwide: Understand and spread the understanding that the fact that the core premises are lies, nullifies and voids the moral, legal and material bases for law-triggered automatic transfers of power embedded in anti-laws as adopted and enforced.
- For US Congress and other federal and state legislatures and courts worldwide: Re-assert subsidiarity, federalism and constitutional rule of law. Nullify and repeal unjust federal, state and local statutes and regulations. #RepealPREPAct.²⁹⁹ See also WeThePeople50.³⁰⁰
- For Congress other federal legislatures: Withdraw countries from international and mega-region treaties, conventions and other binding instruments of international and supranational law. #ExitWHO #ExitUN #ExitEU #ExitNATO.

*

CS Lewis, *Mere Christianity*³⁰¹ (1952), Book II (What Christians Believe), Ch. 2, (The Invasion), excerpt:

...One of the things that surprised me when I first read the New Testament seriously was that it talked so much about a Dark Power in the universe — a mighty evil spirit who was held to be the Power behind death and disease, and sin.

The difference is that Christianity thinks this Dark Power was created by God, and was good when he was created, and went wrong. Christianity agrees with Dualism that this universe is at war. But it does not think this is a war between independent powers. It thinks it is a civil war, a rebellion, and that we are living in a part of the universe occupied by the rebel.

Enemy-occupied territory — that is what this world is. Christianity is the story of how the rightful king has landed, you might say landed in disguise, and is calling us all to take part in a great campaign of sabotage.

When you go to church, you are really listening-in to the secret wireless from our friends: that is why the enemy is so anxious to prevent us from going. He does it by playing on our conceit and laziness and intellectual snobbery...

²⁹⁸ <https://www.latinmass.com/>

²⁹⁹ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/update-on-chd-lawsuit-challenging>

³⁰⁰ <https://wethepeople50.com/>

³⁰¹ <https://archive.org/details/MereChristianityCSL/mode/2up>

Sept. 24, 2023 - 51 Congress members co-sponsoring Rep. Andy Biggs HR-79, WHO Withdrawal Act.

To thank them for standing up, contact their offices.

As James Roguski reported recently:³⁰²

As of September 14, 2023, 50+ members of the House of Representatives have signed on as co-sponsors of the WHO Withdrawal Act (H.R.79)...

However, not even one senator has shown the courage to simply copy H.R. 79 and submit it as companion legislation in the Senate.

Text of the bill and list of the 51 co-sponsors is below.

To thank these men and women for their clear-eyed leadership and encourage them to keep fighting and to fight harder, louder and more visibly, please contact their offices.

Text:³⁰³

H. R. 79 - To direct the President to withdraw the United States from the Constitution of the World Health Organization, and for other purposes.

In the House of Representatives, January 9, 2023, Mr. Biggs (for himself, Mr. Perry, Mrs. Miller of Illinois, Mr. Massie, and Mr. Rosendale) introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on Foreign Affairs.

A BILL To direct the President to withdraw the United States from the Constitution of the World Health Organization, and for other purposes.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,

SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE.

This Act may be cited as the “WHO Withdrawal Act”.

SEC. 2. WITHDRAWAL OF UNITED STATES FROM THE CONSTITUTION OF THE WORLD HEALTH ORGANIZATION; PROHIBITION ON USE OF FUNDS.

Effective on the date of the enactment of this Act—

(1) the President shall withdraw the United States from the Constitution of the World Health Organization (62 Stat. 2679; 14 U.N.T.S 186); and

³⁰² <https://jamesroguski.substack.com/p/contact-your-senators>

³⁰³ <https://www.congress.gov/bill/118th-congress/house-bill/79/text?s=4&r=1&q=%7B%22search%22%3A%5B%22HR79%22%5D%7D>

(2) no funds available to any Federal department or agency may used to provide for the participation of the United States in the World Health Organization or any successor organization.

SEC. 3. REPEAL OF THE ACT OF JUNE 14, 1948.

The Act of June 14, 1948 (Public Law 806–43; 62 Stat. 441; 22 U.S.C. 290 et seq.), providing for membership and participation by the United States in the World Health Organization and authorizing an appropriation therefor, is repealed.

*

Sponsors:³⁰⁴ Rep. Biggs, Andy [R-AZ-5] introduced the bill on Jan. 9, 2023. The bill has since obtained 51 co-sponsors in the House of Representatives:

1. Rep. Perry, Scott [R-PA-10]* 01/09/2023
2. Rep. Miller, Mary E. [R-IL-15]* 01/09/2023
3. Rep. Massie, Thomas [R-KY-4]* 01/09/2023
4. Rep. Rosendale Sr., Matthew M. [R-MT-2]* 01/09/2023
5. Rep. Ogles, Andrew [R-TN-5] 01/17/2023
6. Rep. Norman, Ralph [R-SC-5] 01/17/2023
7. Rep. Higgins, Clay [R-LA-3] 01/17/2023
8. Rep. Crane, Elijah [R-AZ-2] 02/21/2023
9. Rep. Roy, Chip [R-TX-21] 02/24/2023
10. Rep. Van Drew, Jefferson [R-NJ-2] 02/24/2023
11. Rep. Jackson, Ronny [R-TX-13] 02/24/2023
12. Rep. Tenney, Claudia [R-NY-24] 02/24/2023
13. Rep. Boebert, Lauren [R-CO-3] 02/24/2023
14. Rep. Good, Bob [R-VA-5] 02/24/2023
15. Rep. Greene, Marjorie Taylor [R-GA-14] 02/27/2023
16. Rep. Harshbarger, Diana [R-TN-1] 02/27/2023
17. Rep. Allen, Rick W. [R-GA-12] 02/27/2023
18. Rep. Tiffany, Thomas P. [R-WI-7] 03/01/2023
19. Rep. Burgess, Michael C. [R-TX-26] 03/28/2023
20. Rep. Donalds, Byron [R-FL-19] 03/28/2023
21. Rep. Posey, Bill [R-FL-8] 03/29/2023
22. Rep. Steube, W. Gregory [R-FL-17] 03/29/2023
23. Rep. Brecheen, Josh [R-OK-2] 04/06/2023
24. Rep. Cloud, Michael [R-TX-27] 04/06/2023
25. Rep. Burlison, Eric [R-MO-7] 04/10/2023
26. Rep. Mooney, Alexander X. [R-WV-2] 04/13/2023
27. Rep. Santos, George [R-NY-3] 04/13/2023
28. Rep. Self, Keith [R-TX-3] 04/13/2023

³⁰⁴ <https://www.congress.gov/bill/118th-congress/house-bill/79/cosponsors?s=4&r=1&q=%7B%22search%22%3A%5B%22HR79%22%5D%7D>

29. Rep. LaMalfa, Doug [R-CA-1] 04/17/2023
30. Rep. Duncan, Jeff [R-SC-3] 04/19/2023
31. Rep. Fry, Russell [R-SC-7] 04/27/2023
32. Rep. McCormick, Richard [R-GA-6] 05/05/2023
33. Rep. Moolenaar, John R. [R-MI-2] 05/09/2023
34. Rep. Crawford, Eric A. "Rick" [R-AR-1] 05/10/2023
35. Rep. Gosar, Paul A. [R-AZ-9] 05/16/2023
36. Rep. Bishop, Dan [R-NC-8] 05/17/2023
37. Rep. Hern, Kevin [R-OK-1] 05/17/2023
38. Rep. Miller, Max L. [R-OH-7] 05/22/2023
39. Rep. Hageman, Harriet M. [R-WY-At Large] 05/22/2023
40. Rep. Yakym, Rudy [R-IN-2] 05/22/2023
41. Rep. Mann, Tracey [R-KS-1] 05/23/2023
42. Rep. Bergman, Jack [R-MI-1] 05/23/2023
43. Rep. Wilson, Joe [R-SC-2] 05/24/2023
44. Rep. Spartz, Victoria [R-IN-5] 05/25/2023
45. Rep. Gooden, Lance [R-TX-5] 06/05/2023
46. Rep. Mace, Nancy [R-SC-1] 06/05/2023
47. Rep. Carl, Jerry L. [R-AL-1] 06/06/2023
48. Rep. McClain, Lisa C. [R-MI-9] 06/13/2023
49. Rep. Babin, Brian [R-TX-36] 06/27/2023
50. Rep. Johnson, Mike [R-LA-4] 08/04/2023
51. Rep. Lesko, Debbie [R-AZ-8] 08/22/2023

* * *

Sept. 26, 2023 - On the European Union lawmaking process. The Monster **really wants its victims to believe the core lie: that all Monster acts and programs are legitimate, benevolent and supported by morally-sound treaties, laws and other legal instruments.**

Related

- Feb. 15, 2023 - European Commission regulations implementing the global pharma-military kill box "...The EU provisions correspond with the US provisions related to "medical countermeasures" and establishment of home- and business-based concentration camps (prohibition of free human association, commerce and movement within countries and across borders) in case of "natural or man-made disaster." To recap, the American biomedical police state — controlled by the World Health Organization operating as the military branch of the Bank for International Settlements³⁰⁵ — came into force through statutes passed by the US Congress; executive orders issued by US Presidents; administrative/Cabinet agency regulations published in the Federal Register; and state and local versions of same.³⁰⁶ See footnoted executive summary of American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.³⁰⁷ The European biomedical police state came into force through analogous regulations passed by the European Parliament and the Council of the European Union, published in the Official Journal of the European Union..."
- June 13, 2023 - The European Commission and WHO launch landmark digital slavery initiative to centralize and institutionalize global technocratic idolatry. [Parody translation.]
- Sept. 20, 2023 - On how globalists covertly, gradually insert communitarian law at the nation-state level to supersede constitutional law and sovereignty.

*

Last week, a reader at Sage Hana's Substack...

- Sept. 22, 2023 - New World Order Lingo and Convergent Logic Detective Work for Normies³⁰⁸

...posted a link³⁰⁹ to a Vigilant Fox report about Member of European Parliament (MEP) Christine Anderson:

- Sept. 20, 2023 - 'Go to Hell': Brave EU Politician Delivers Damning Message to the Global Tyrants³¹⁰

³⁰⁵ Jan. 31 2023 - Smoke and Mirrors (Bailiwick News)

³⁰⁶ Nov. 4, 2022 - Forced internment on communicable disease and public health emergency pretexts.

³⁰⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/12/2022.12.19-six-key-statutes-creating-adbp.pdf>

³⁰⁸ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/new-world-order-lingo-and-convergent>

³⁰⁹ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/new-world-order-lingo-and-convergent/comment/40519266>

³¹⁰ <https://vigilantnews.com/post/go-to-hell-brave-eu-politician-delivers-damning-message-to-the-global-tyrants>

*I replied to the comment.*³¹¹

I would like to see Christine Anderson introduce some legislation in the European Parliament to repeal the regulations, decisions, directives and other technical mechanisms through which the European Union is imposing the cross-border health-threat-predicated tyranny on the member-states and on the subjects who live in the member-states, and to introduce a bill to withdraw her country (Germany) from the EU.

Starting with these:

- 2020.04.14 EU Regulation 521³¹²- Council Regulation (EU) 2020/521 of 14 April 2020 activating the emergency support under Regulation (EU) 2016/369, and amending its provisions taking into account the COVID-19 outbreak
- 2022.11.23 EU Regulation 2371³¹³ - Regulation (EU) 2022/2371 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 23 November 2022 on serious cross-border threats to health and repealing Decision No 1082/2013/EU

And working back in time from there. The following list includes some but not all of the decisions, directives and regulations that need to be repealed by European Parliament, European Commission and European Council, or nullified at the member-state legislature and court levels...

- 1998.09.24 EU Decision 2119³¹⁴ – Setting up a network for the epidemiological surveillance and control of communicable diseases in the Community
- 2001.11.06 EU Directive 83³¹⁵ – Relating to medicinal products for human use.
- 2003.06.25 EU Directive 63³¹⁶ – Amending Directive 2001/83/EC relating to medicinal products for human use
- 2004.04.21 EU Regulation 851³¹⁷ – Establishing a European centre for disease prevention and control
- 2009.05.21 EU Directive 41³¹⁸ – On the contained use of genetically modified micro-organisms
- 2013.10.22 EU Decision 1082³¹⁹ – On serious cross-border threats to health and repealing Decision No 2119/98/EC
- 2016.03.15 EU Regulation 369³²⁰ – On the provision of emergency support within the Union
- 2020.04.14 EU Regulation 521³²¹ – Activating the emergency support under Regulation (EU) 2016/369, and amending its provisions taking into account the COVID-19 outbreak

³¹¹ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/new-world-order-lingo-and-convergent/comment/40526072>

³¹² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2020.04.14-eu-regulation-521.pdf>

³¹³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2022.11.23-eu-regulation-2371.pdf>

³¹⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/1998.09.24-eu-decision-2119.pdf>

³¹⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2001.11.06-eu-directive-83.pdf>

³¹⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2003.06.25-eu-directive-63.pdf>

³¹⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2004.04.21-eu-regulation-851.pdf>

³¹⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2009.05.21-eu-directive-41-gmo-on-the-contained-use-of-genetically-modified-micro-organisms.pdf>

³¹⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2013.10.22-eu-decision-1082.pdf>

³²⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2016.03.15-eu-regulation-369.pdf>

³²¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2020.04.14-eu-regulation-521.pdf>

- 2020.07.15 EU Regulation 1043³²² – On the conduct of clinical trials with and supply of medicinal products for human use containing or consisting of genetically modified organisms intended to treat or prevent coronavirus disease
- 2022.11.23 EU Regulation 2371³²³ – On serious cross-border threats to health and repealing Decision No 1082/2013/EU

*

I've been reading more on European Union law and lawmaking procedures in recent weeks, ahead of the Oct. 4, 2023 event in Reykjavik, Iceland.³²⁴

My basic understanding from that reading, is that Christine Anderson and the other Members of the European Parliament (MEP) have no authority to draft and introduce new laws or bills to repeal existing laws, under the terms of the many treaties that created and amended the legal relationships between the European Commission, European Council, Council of the European Union, European Parliament (four of the seven institutions of the European Union), the National Parliaments of member-states and individual men, women and children who live in EU member-states.

This lines up with what former Italian Prime Minister Giuliano Amato stated in 2003³²⁵ as he and other Satanic technocrats were working on a European Constitution:

“The [European] Commission in Brussels, for example, must act as if it were a technical organism, in order to operate like a government...and so on, camouflaging and toning down. The sovereignty lost at a national level does not pass to any new subject. It is entrusted to a faceless entity: NATO, the UN and eventually the EU...”

Readers interested in confirming or dis-confirming my initial understanding of the EU lawmaking systems can start by looking at the Wikipedia entries for

- European Commission³²⁶
- European Council³²⁷
- Council of the European Union³²⁸
- European Parliament³²⁹
- Institutions of the European Union³³⁰
- European Union legislative procedure³³¹
- Legal Act of the European Union³³²

³²² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.07.15-eu-regulation-1043-clinical-trials-covid-gmo-published-in-ojeu-highlighted-this-one-needs-uploaded.pdf>

³²³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2022.11.23-eu-regulation-2371.pdf>

³²⁴ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/event-in-iceland-oct-4-2023>

³²⁵ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/on-how-globalists-covertly-gradually>

³²⁶ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Commission

³²⁷ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Council

³²⁸ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Council_of_the_European_Union

³²⁹ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Parliament

³³⁰ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Institutions_of_the_European_Union

³³¹ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/European_Union_legislative_procedure

³³² https://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=Legal_Act_of_the_European_Union&oldformat=true

- Treaties of the European Union³³³
- EU Regulation³³⁴ - “a legal act of the European Union which becomes immediately enforceable as law in all member states simultaneously. Regulations can be distinguished from directives which, at least in principle, need to be transposed into national law.”
- EU Directive³³⁵ - “a legal act of the European Union that requires member states to achieve particular goals without dictating how the member states achieve those goals. A directive's goals have to be made the goals of one or more new or changed national laws by the member states before this legislation applies to individuals residing in the member states...”
- EU Decision³³⁶ - “a legal instrument which is binding upon those individuals to which it is addressed.”

*

³³³ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treaties_of_the_European_Union

³³⁴ [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Regulation_\(European_Union\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Regulation_(European_Union))

³³⁵ [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Directive_\(European_Union\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Directive_(European_Union))

³³⁶ [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decision_\(European_Union\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decision_(European_Union))

European politicians truly concerned about helping themselves and their constituents dismantle the public health-military kill box constructed by the Satanic technocrats would be wise to

1. immediately and publicly resign from the European Parliament in a coordinated way, clearly and loudly stating the reason for their moral and physical abandonment of EU institutions is their recent discovery that they have no actual lawmaking authority with which to protect the lives and property of their people against the predation of murderous, plundering Satanic technocrats; and
2. immediately return to their home countries and work with their national parliaments to a) withdraw from all of the treaties currently governing the operation of the European Union (placing national parliaments and populations under the direct control of Satanic technocrats working primarily through the European Commission and its 32,000 civil servants); b) dismantle the European Union; and c) resume ruling authority at the nation-state, subdivision and subject levels.

There is no mechanism by which MEPs can change the EU system from within.

They can only publicly invoke a massive crisis of legitimacy to reveal the Monster's core lies to more people.

*

Related

Nov. 22, 2022 - Thought-stopping stage sets in legal pleadings. Proposed thought-restarting language to help people revoke their coerced suspension of disbelief.

...It forces readers to skip over the single most important disputable issue: What is the nature of the emergency confronting human beings since January 2020, and therefore also confronting the courts through which we traditionally try to resolve disputes without resorting to overt violence?

Is the emergency the global outbreak of a deadly, novel, unprecedented communicable disease, as thousands of lawyers and judges have stated as indisputable fact, in thousands of pleadings and opinions?

Or is the emergency the global outbreak of a massive, orchestrated fraud, combined with covert violence (bioterrorism and medical murder), designed to bypass the Constitutional crisis set in motion by Congress and US Presidents through hundreds of tyrannical legislative and executive acts committed over the past half-century?

Is it a massive, orchestrated fraud designed to clear away every conceivable legal, social and political obstacle in the path to non-consensual, centralized, public health-predicated global surveillance, control and governance?

With every passing day, the answer becomes more clear. It's a massive, orchestrated fraud.

It all goes back, again and again, to the legal mechanisms.

The legal codes, regulations, executive orders, declarations and proclamations are the primary crime scenes, where the criminals rampaged long before the death machine engines engaged in hospitals, nursing homes, pharmacies and pop-up vaxx clinics.

The visible law-makers and shadowy law-writers are the master criminals, long before the public health experts, doctors, nurses and pharmaceutical manufacturers began to play their parts.

And the pseudo-laws have been written to pre-cover up the crimes, pre-paralyze the courts, suppress the legal principles, and preempt and hide the resulting Constitutional crisis triggered by those laws.

The criminals desperately need to bypass that Constitutional crisis, to take us all quietly to the full totalitarian system that lies beyond it.

It's a massive, orchestrated fraud.

That's the knowledge that the would-be global tyrants must keep from the Normals at all costs, and operate every lever of power at their disposal to keep hidden.

Sept. 28, 2023 - On urging county, municipal and regional law enforcement and health officials to defy orders to capture and kill people under public health emergency pretexts.

Revised/edited/reorganized version of an email alert recently distributed by Attorney Todd Callender

Bottom Line Up Front (BLUF): Declarations of public health emergencies operate under, over and outside the law to suspend human rights, constitutional rights and create pretexts for governmental and private actors to commit bodily trespass, false arrest, false imprisonment, assault, battery, torture, kidnapping, and homicide without risk of criminal prosecution or civil liability.

Without local law enforcement, public health and emergency management officials who willingly carry out HHS-DoD-WHO-UN instructions to control and kill, the criminals running these programs from the international and federal level can't operate their control-and-kill campaigns.

Under the Project Bioshield Act, PREP Act and related Congressional legislation (codified mostly at 21 USC 360bbb, 42 USC 247d and related provisions), public health emergency (PHE) declarations as issued by the HHS Secretary at his or her sole, discretion:

1. consolidate federal government control and extrajudicial killing authority into the HHS Secretary's hands; and
2. authorize delegation of that ruling and killing authority to state, county, municipal and regional officials and private contractors to commit acts of false arrest, false imprisonment, assault, battery, kidnapping, torture and homicide without personal risk of criminal prosecution or civil liability. [42 USC 247d-6d(c)(4)]

As the laws are written, Congress cannot restrain HHS Secretary killing authority [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(9)] unless and until Congress repeals the Project Bioshield Act, PREP Act and all related public health emergency statutes.

Several 'public health emergency' determinations and declarations are currently in effect in the United States, including declarations covering countermeasure programs and products for coronavirus, influenza, marburgvirus and more.

- HHS-ASPR Declarations of a Public Health Emergency³³⁷
- HHS-ASPR Public Health Emergency Determinations to Support an Emergency Use Authorization³³⁸
- Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations and related reporting and analysis.

Now is a good time to educate the local people (nurses, police officers, sheriffs, EMTs, health and emergency management officials) about what is happening; about how their day-to-day local work carries out the federal HHS/DoD/WHO/UN control-and-kill orders; and about how important it is that they act to stop the program, by refusing to carry out the orders.

³³⁷ <https://aspr.hhs.gov/legal/PHE/Pages/default.aspx>

³³⁸ <https://aspr.hhs.gov/legal/Section564/Pages/default.aspx>

It is likely that the unindicted war criminals who orchestrated the Covid-19 PHE-predicated attack will attempt to build on their success during forthcoming, forecast events which will present coronavirus, influenza, RSV and hemorrhagic fever outbreaks — or data-fraud- and media panic-porn-driven simulations of such outbreaks — as new or extended national emergencies justifying even more obvious imposition of martial law implemented by municipal, regional and county public health officers, law enforcement officers, and private contractors.

For American Bailiwick readers interested in working at the county level (as of 2020, there were 3,100+ counties in the US), municipal level, and regional level (if you happen to live in an area where several municipalities have been quasi-merged under a regional government-like organization), below are lists of governmental and quasi-governmental/administrative/regulatory agencies and individuals to educate and embolden to increase the odds that they will refuse to take up the licenses to kill proffered by HHS and WHO.

If you are interested in working at the local level, set up an appointment and try to have a conversation with these men and women about what they already understand, what they don't understand yet, and what they are willing to do and refuse to do during the next rounds of 'public health emergency' attacks on the American people.

Individuals:

- Sheriffs and deputy sheriffs (county)
- Health department directors/coordinators (county, municipal, regional)
- Hospital directors/CEOs/COOs (public or private)
- Police chiefs and officers (municipal and/or regional)
- Fire chiefs and firefighters (municipal and/or regional)
- Emergency Management directors/coordinators (county, municipal, regional)
- District attorneys or prosecutors (county)

Organizations

- Sheriffs' union (county law enforcement officers)
- Police union (municipal law enforcement officers)
- Emergency Medical Services union (Emergency Medical Technicians/EMTs)
- Hospital employees unions (nurses, technicians, custodial/maintenance staff, physicians)
- Public employees union (municipal, county and/or regional administrative staff)
- Bar association (lawyers' quasi-union, municipal and/or county)

New Mexico's Bernalillo County Sheriff John Allen has demonstrated how individuals standing their ground and following their oath can short circuit a governor's zealous use of public health emergencies to violate any right: *See* Sept. 13, 2023 - New Mexico Sheriff Will Not Enforce "Unconstitutional" Temporary Ban on Firearms by Gov. Grisham³³⁹

³³⁹ <https://www.morningstarjournal.com/2023/09/13/new-mexico-sheriff-will-not-enforce-unconstitutional-temporary-ban-on-firearms-by-gov-grisham/>

Supporting documents

- 2003.04.04 Executive Order 13295 Bush SARS apprehension detention³⁴⁰
- 2003.08.20 Turning Point Model State Public Health Act report³⁴¹
- 2006 Alaska Case Study in Public Health Law Reform the Turning Point Model Public Health Act³⁴²
- 2006.09 Bureau of Justice Assistance Pandemic Mutual Law Enforcement assistance planning guide³⁴³
- 2006.11.24 Marburg Ebola Planned Exercise IEM³⁴⁴
- 2007 The Law and Emergencies: Surveillance for Public Health–Related Legal Issues³⁴⁵
- 2007.08.15 Model Public Health Legislation State Tracker³⁴⁶
- 2008 CDC DOJ Legal Framework Response public health³⁴⁷
- 2019.09.19 Trump EO 13887 Modernizing Influenza³⁴⁸
- 2020.12.09 Marburg Declaration Dec 2020 Fed Register³⁴⁹
- 2021.08 Arizona Cochise IGA Example³⁵⁰
- 2021.11.15 Summary Analysis of Cochise County Intergovernmental Agreements³⁵¹
- 2022 dl National Legislative Centers for Law and the Public's Health 50 states³⁵²
- 2023 Todd Callender Pete Chambers Slide Deck Militarized Public Health³⁵³
- National Conference of State Legislatures, 2021 list³⁵⁴ (quarantine and isolation laws)
- Temple University Center for Public Health Law Research Policy Surveillance Program³⁵⁵ including US data set for Reallocation of Public Authority³⁵⁶

³⁴⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2003.04.04-executive-order-13295-bush-sars-.pdf>

³⁴¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2003.08.20-turning-point-model-state-public-health-act-report.pdf>

³⁴² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006-alaska-case-study-in-public-health-law-reform-the-turning-point-model-public-health-act.pdf>

³⁴³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006.09-bureau-of-justice-assistance-pandemic-mutual-law-enforcement-assistance-planning-guide.pdf>

³⁴⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006.11.24-marburg-ebola-planned-exercise-iem.pdf>

³⁴⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2007-paper-law-public-health-emergencies-katrina.pdf>

³⁴⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2007.08.15-model-public-health-legislation-state-tracker.pdf>

³⁴⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008-cdc-doj-legal-framework-response-public-health-2021-2.pdf>

³⁴⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2019.09.19-trump-eo-13887-modernizing-influenza.pdf>

³⁴⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2020.12.09-marburg-declaration-dec-2020-fed-register.pdf>

³⁵⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2021.08-arizona-cochise-iga-example.pdf>

³⁵¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2021.11.15-summary-analysis-of-cochise-county-intergovernmental-agreements.pdf>

³⁵² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2022-dl-national-legislative-centers-for-law-and-the-publics-health-50-states.pdf>

³⁵³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2023-todd-callender-pete-chambers-slide-deck-militarized-public-health-.pdf>

³⁵⁴ <https://www.ncsl.org/research/health/state-quarantine-and-isolation-statutes.aspx>

³⁵⁵ <https://lawatlas.org/topics>

³⁵⁶ <https://lawatlas.org/datasets/public-health-authority-shiftss>

Related

- Sept. 27, 2022 - On why Biden's comment that 'the pandemic is over' doesn't lift the bioterrorist police state jackboot off our necks.
- March 22, 2023 - On the utility, for inducing peaceful compliance with violent globalist control-and-kill programs, of presenting fake threats as real.
- April 11, 2023 - Biden rescinding Trump-Biden Proclamation 9994 under 1976 National Emergencies Act does not terminate Azar-Becerra's Public Health Emergency authorities under 1983 PHE amendment to the 1944 PHSA.
- June 14, 2023 (Video) Public health emergencies are camouflaged power grabs. (30 min). Abstract. Slide deck.
- June 15, 2023 (Video) - Make murder a crime again. (20 min). Slide deck.
- July 1, 2023 - Another sign that tide of covert war is turning will be pharmacies that refuse to take delivery of DoD biochemical weapons and pharmacists who refuse to use them on targets.
- Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations.

October 2023



Christ Giving the Keys to St. Peter. Painting by Guido Reni.

Oct. 9, 2023 - Prayer request: that God provide for the spiritual and material needs of those preparing to file cases confronting biochemical warfare-enabling treaties and statutes.

Also link to video of Iceland conference, and slide deck.

Prayer request

I encourage interested Bailiwick readers to pray that Almighty God will — in the mysterious ways in which He works — provide for the spiritual and material needs of lawyers and litigants around the world who are preparing cases that will directly challenge the legal foundations of ongoing State-sponsored military-medical warfare programs, and draw the moral illegitimacy of those legal foundations further into public understanding.

International law foundations that currently authorize governments to torture and kill people with legal impunity (by blocking civil and criminal prosecution) include treaties such as the 1946 treaty establishing the World Health Organization, and 2005 amendments to the WHO International Health Regulations that entered into force in 2007.

National governments around the world have adopted domestic laws to implement the WHO-IHR. The coordinated global Covid-19 programs rendered those domestic laws, and the triggering WHO-IHR provisions, more visible.

In the United States, implementing statutes include 21 USC 360bbb ("expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics," also known as the Emergency Use Authorization program) and 42 USC 247d, "public health emergencies."

Key pillars of these two American legal structures were enacted by members of Congress and signed into law by then-President George W. Bush: Project Bioshield Act in 2004 and Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness (PREP) Act in 2005 (Division C: last 14 pages of DoD Emergency Supplemental Appropriations bill post-Hurricane Katrina). Both programs have been expanded and developed further through amendments adopted since 2005.

The men and women preparing to confront and discredit governments worldwide, by bringing cases directly challenging these illegitimate treaties and statutes, need spiritual and material support.

On the spiritual side, they especially need prudence and fortitude. On the material side, they need money, time and ways to communicate with each other without diabolical interference.

I am emphatically not asking Bailiwick readers to donate money to any specific organizations, law firms or campaigns.

I'm asking Bailiwick readers to pray that God provide for the needs of these men and women, as and when they each need those things to carry out their work, through whatever means He chooses to use as instruments for those purposes, to the extent that their work accords with His will.

If you are Catholic, or on the path to becoming Catholic, I encourage you to pray Rosaries to the Blessed Virgin Mary for these intentions, and novenas seeking the intercession of saints to whom you have particular devotion.

Below is one possible wording of the intention:

Intention: That Almighty God provide for the spiritual and material needs of lawyers around the world who are preparing cases to directly challenge the legal foundations of global, State-sponsored biochemical warfare programs.

*

Iceland conference video and slide deck.

Video of the Oct. 4, 2023 conference in Reykjavik, Iceland is available on YouTube. Let the science speak.³⁵⁷ Conference held in Reykjavik, Iceland. (3 hours). Speakers include Pierre Kory, Sasha Latypova, Katherine Watt, Vibeke Manniche, Max Schmeling, Philipp Kruse.

The organizers, the other presenters, and all the Icelanders I met, were extremely kind, thoughtful and courageous, and I'm very grateful that I was given the opportunity to meet them and to work with them for this event.

I think the organizers are arranging for edited versions of each presentation as individual videos, to include embedded slide decks. When I have links to those presentation videos, I'll post them here at Bailiwick.

PDF of my slide deck: Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing - Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare.³⁵⁸

* * *

³⁵⁷ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pJ6x5MqxVGg>

³⁵⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10.04-iceland-presentation.pdf>

Oct. 11, 2023 - PDF compilations

[October 2025 Note - Links omitted; content available in PDF compilations revised October 2025]

PDF compilations of Bailiwick News posts are linked below, for readers who want to save the material offline and/or print. The PDF files compile supporting material and commentary on this synopsis from a January 2023 abstract for an academic paper:³⁵⁹

...Through gradual, covert statutory reclassification and program transfers, reinforced through Presidential Executive Orders and related executive branch declarations, and implemented through hundreds of regulatory amendments, the US Government's Chemical and Biological Warfare Program originally housed in the Department of Defense (DOD), became the Public Health Emergency [PHE]-Emergency Use Authorization [EUA]-Medical Countermeasures program housed in the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS). The bioterrorism program is now jointly operated by DOD, HHS, Department of Homeland Security, Department of State, most other US federal agencies and their subordinate departments, divisions, offices, authorities, enterprises, committees, advisory boards and employees, in collaboration with the World Health Organization, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, and other public, private and public-private hybrid institutions around the world...

This Dec. 2022 nutshell version³⁶⁰ is also short and to the point:

A. US Government since 1969 has incrementally transferred/hidden the joint DOD+HHS Chemical and Biological Warfare Program (50 USC 32) in the Public Health Service Act (42 USC 201) and Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (21 USC 9), such that federally-funded, federally-directed public health programs and products are actually bioterrorism programs and biological and chemical weapon attacks.

B. The government's purpose is to commit mass murder/depopulate the world, without public knowledge and without legal consequence, and enslave survivors for wealth and power centralization through digitized 'vaccine' passports and digital currencies, without public knowledge and without public resistance.

C. Things that used to be prosecutable crimes (such as murder, assault, battery, false imprisonment, child abuse, elder abuse, theft, extortion, fraud) and civil rights violations have been rendered pseudo-legal through Presidential executive orders, Cabinet declarations, hundreds of or thousands of pages of administrative agency regulations published through the Federal Register, as a form of executive branch legislation, and changes to the United States Code...

³⁵⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

³⁶⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.12.10-legal-structures-outline.pdf>

Oct. 12, 2023 - On the moral agency of living human lawmakers.

A reader who is interested in supporting legal cases that challenge Covid-era government acts as fraud-based recently emailed, asking if I could help “identify the core elements of the fraud, and who has committed it, with references...”

My reply is below.

By way of analogy, one way to think about the relationships between globalist communitarian law,³⁶¹ national constitutions and criminal codes, and declared “public health emergencies,” involves trapdoors,³⁶² fly-rails³⁶³ and other elements of theatrical staging.

The lever that sets the trapdoor mechanism in motion is the unilateral (evidence-not-required, evidentiary-review-not-permitted) declaration, by the WHO Director-General, that a “public health emergency of international concern” (PHEIC) exists.

When the WHO Director-General pulls the lever, the first gear in the contraption engages: national health officials (also unilaterally and without evidence or evidentiary review) declare a national “public health emergency” (PHE) in each WHO member state, in compliance with the terms of the WHO International Health Regulations, which are construed as a binding international legal instrument or treaty.

At that moment, the constitutions and criminal codes that had formed the foundation for the rule of law in each country, fall through the trap door into the basement to temporary irrelevance, and the door slams shut above them.

At the same time, the communitarian law superstructure is dropped onto the stage from the overhead fly-system.

On the moral agency of living human lawmakers (reply to a reader request)

...I don't think that my work will be useful for your project, because one of my core findings is that once the global communitarian law superstructure has been triggered (by the WHO-PHEIC and domestic PHE declarations), and nullifies national constitutional and criminal law under the terms of the treaties, the truth or falsity of statements made by acting/imposter government officials is moot.

Under the communitarian law system, there can be no fraud, because there is no legally-discernible, legally-relevant truth. There's only the “common good” as unilaterally defined and declared by the dictators working within the self-referential communitarian law system. And under the communitarian law system, there are no potential individual human plaintiffs with rights to truthful information; there are only depersonalized military targets in a global war zone, being attacked by mercenaries working for the globalist dictators.

³⁶¹ <https://newswithviews.com/Raapana/niki.htm>

³⁶² <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Trapdoor>

³⁶³ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fly_system

This is why I focus on the need for current individual human lawmakers to revoke the moral agency they have, in recent decades, misappropriated by loaning it out to the globalists, and align their own moral agency and lawmaking acts with divine law and natural law, by acting to withdraw countries from the enabling treaties, and to repeal, nullify or block the enabling statutes within each country.

Litigation can help, in my view, only and most powerfully by drawing the hidden aspects of the communitarian law takeover into more open public awareness.

The only reason those approaches (treaty withdrawal + statute repeal + litigation-triggered disclosures of communitarian law overrides of constitutional and criminal law) can be effective, is because the Monster wants to be perceived as legitimate, not as criminal.

That's why the treaties and statutes have been written and passed, by the legislatures and executives in each country, and why the federal courts in each country refuse to allow constitutional challenges, and why the federal prosecutors in each country refuse to take up criminal prosecutions.

The acts of national lawmakers and executives provide the veneer of legitimacy that the globalists want but cannot manufacture for themselves out of nothing.

The national lawmakers retain the power to repeal those laws by virtue of the same actual legitimacy the lawmakers possess and in which the globalist imposters are only clothing themselves temporarily.

Even more importantly, lawmakers who expose the duress under which the illegitimate treaties and statutes were originally adopted, and are regularly amended and expanded, also expose the moral and legal basis for nullification of those legal instruments, because duress invalidates the moral dimension of acts of the will, and the free-ness of acts of the will is the only thing that makes them morally sound.

The refusals and immobility and silence of the courts and prosecutors provide another layer of legitimacy that the globalists want but cannot manufacture for themselves out of nothing.

And those refusals and silences are also an implicit admission — by the living judges, misappropriating their moral agency — that the acts of the globalist imposters who have “penetrated ze cabinets”³⁶⁴ cannot pass constitutional muster and are crimes under criminal codes.

The globalist killers don't want to openly attack and kill people.

They want to deceive people into killing themselves and killing each other. They want people to think that what they're doing is caring for themselves and taking care of each other.

The globalists want to stay hidden, and they want the mechanisms of deceit that they've built to also stay hidden.

³⁶⁴ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uOuLQDRCexs>

Oct. 16, 2023 - On the materiality and immateriality of fraud and of government knowledge of fraud for legal challenges to US government Covid policies, programs and product use.

Notes: This post is an unedited, cut-and-paste of an email exchange. It doesn't provide background, or link to more than a couple of related Bailiwick posts and case documents for Jackson v. Pfizer,³⁶⁵ Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital,³⁶⁶ other Covid-era federal cases and my work developing responsive legal strategies (i.e. "dual-use government officials of concern"³⁶⁷ strategies) so it's mostly useful for readers who already have a handle on key Covid litigation, prior Bailiwick coverage and general legal strategy principles.

*

The email thread started with a reader sending me a link to this case,³⁶⁸ [Roberts v. Shriner, Inslee] filed Oct. 13, 2023, noting "challenges constitutionality of PREP. Maybe interesting."

I wrote back:

One of the patterns I'm noticing is how much the post-Bridges, post-Jackson cases are mostly variations on the same basic argument: that there was/is a legal obligation (contractual, statutory, constitutional, and/or regulatory) on some party (hospital/employer, US gov, state gov, manufacturer) to perform a duty to provide truthful information to a counter party (product purchaser, injection recipient, employee), that the party didn't perform, giving rise to the injured parties claims.

And how clearly the Texas federal judges in Bridges and Jackson indicated that there were and are no such obligations or duties to perform under the PHE/EUA/OTA conditions, giving judicial weight to the arguments already in the HHS and DOJ legal opinions about the legal force of the statutes, regulations and contracts.

Lawyers filing cases post-Bridges, post-Jackson don't want to or can't process the information that the judges have provided, and therefore can't/don't address it in their subsequent cases.

Reader replied:

Is there some angle to sue the Gov (Operation Warp Speed? DOD? BARDA?) for improper use of PHE/EUA/OTA resulting in poisonous substances delivered, because there was no obligation to provide truthful information about the product per Jackson, Bridges?

³⁶⁵ April 10, 2023 - Judge Truncale went out of his way to decline to "take judicial notice" of Brook Jackson's Dec. 14, 2020 letter to DoD.

³⁶⁶ Aug. 18, 2023 - Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital

³⁶⁷ March 17, 2023 - Contracting for facilitation of crimes: contract killing and biomunitions hitmen.

³⁶⁸ <https://covidpenalty.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/10/Complaint-Filed.pdf>

My reply

I think that would be related to the imposter/occupier/treason approaches, but modifying it somewhat.

The argument I want the lawyers to make is that the laws are written in such a way that the only possible use of the laws is to cover up production and use of illegal biochemical weapons, by camouflaging them from all observers by calling them ‘vaccines’ and other medicinal products.

The elimination of the crime of fraud, through the laws, is an essential part of the program.

This is the argument: “These laws are illegitimate and used properly but for illegitimate purposes (killing people) in this case.”

The government and pharma position is: “These laws are legitimate and used properly for legitimate purposes (managing an emergency/pandemic).”

The “improper use” argument you outline would be an intermediate position between those two ends of the spectrum, to argue that the laws are written to authorize legitimate government functions, but in this specific instance, the laws were misused and misapplied.

But I think that runs into the same “actual behavior” problem that Jackson’s case brought to light.

Truthful information was in fact brought to the attention of the government officials (by Brook Jackson), but their access to truthful information didn’t change their “actual behavior.”

Judge Truncale found that fact extremely persuasive to make the point that the information Brook provided, even assuming its’ truth, was “not material:” the program is proceeding exactly as Congress, Presidents and federal agencies intended and therefore should not be stopped.

This is related to his contortions around his refusal to “take judicial notice” of Brook’s notification of DoD in Dec. 2020 (FN 20 at p. 33 of his order), but those are contortions; he basically accepted as true the fact that FDA and DoD had access to the information Brook provided them, but concluded that because their knowledge didn’t change their actual behavior, the information was immaterial to their decisions and programs.

His discussion of these issues is at p. 33 and 40 of the March 31, 2023 order:

- March 31, 2023 - Judge Truncale Order Dismissing Jackson v. Pfizer.³⁶⁹

His footnote contains another interesting sentence: “while these documents could potentially be introduced through a motion for summary judgment or at trial they are not properly before the Court at this time.”

³⁶⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.03.31-judge-truncale-order-dismissal.pdf>

That's garbage, because Pfizer's own Motion to Dismiss was an excellent pre-trial opportunity for him to consider the documents.

But Brook Jackson's lawyers could have filed a motion for summary judgment (Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 56) saying that — assuming all of her claims are true and that it's an undisputed fact that she notified FDA and DoD of the problems — she's entitled to a decision in her favor.

This is related to but not the same as what I was trying to get them to move toward in Feb. 2023 as they were prepping to respond to the Motion to Dismiss and I suggested that they file a request under Federal Rules of Evidence 201, to get the unconstitutionality and criminality of the laws and regulations and contracts themselves in front of the judge.

It's probable that the judges would rule the same way: that even though FDA and DoD had knowledge of the clinical trial corruption and toxicity of the products, they continued buying and deploying the products anyway, such that their “actual behavior” renders the corruption and toxicity immaterial.

But summary judgment motions would be a way to make the basic parts of the crime more visible to more people.

Really it's not that fraud was immaterial to the government's actions.

It's that fraud was so material — so central — to the government's actions (Pfizer, FDA and DoD delivered the fraud as ordered,³⁷⁰ without which the program couldn't go on), that knowledge of the fraud delivered to the government by an outsider (Brook Jackson) was immaterial to the government's actions because it was knowledge they had had since long before use of the programs started.

* * *

³⁷⁰ <https://rumble.com/v288sjf-covid-19-countermeasures-evidence-for-an-intent-to-harm-full.html>

Oct. 17, 2023 - Texas and Oklahoma v. US Department of Health and Human Services and Xavier Becerra: case documents

This is an important case, dismissed by US District Judge Terry R. Means of the USDC for the Northern District of Texas, Fort Worth Division, by order dated Aug. 18, 2023.

My understanding is that the plaintiffs (Texas and Oklahoma) had 60 days to file an appeal to the Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals because the parties include a US Government agency and a US Government official.

The 60-day clock expires today, and to my knowledge (through PACER database), neither Texas nor Oklahoma has filed a notice of appeal.

The original petition for rulemaking was filed with HHS in July 2022 by the attorneys general of 15 American states: Oklahoma, Alabama, Arizona, Arkansas, Florida, Georgia, Indiana, Louisiana, Mississippi, Missouri, Montana, Nebraska, South Carolina, Texas, and Utah.

Only Oklahoma and Texas filed the federal case in US District Court in January 2023.

The states petitioned HHS to repeal three subsections of 42 CFR 70.1, through which HHS defined “public health emergency” conditions on US soil as potentially triggered by the actions of World Health Organization member nations (predicate 3) or the actions of the World Health Organization’s Director-General (predicates 4 and 5).

42 CFR 70.1 - General Definitions³⁷¹

Public health emergency as used in this part means:

- (1) Any communicable disease event as determined by the Director with either documented or significant potential for regional, national, or international communicable disease spread or that is highly likely to cause death or serious illness if not properly controlled; or
- (2) Any communicable disease event described in a declaration by the Secretary pursuant to 319(a) of the Public Health Service Act (42 U.S.C. 247d(a)); or
- (3) Any communicable disease event the occurrence of which is notified to the World Health Organization, in accordance with Articles 6 and 7 of the International Health Regulations, as one that may constitute a Public Health Emergency of International Concern; or
- (4) Any communicable disease event the occurrence of which is determined by the Director-General of the World Health Organization, in accordance with Article 12 of the International Health Regulations, to constitute a Public Health Emergency of International Concern; or

³⁷¹ <https://www.ecfr.gov/current/title-42/chapter-I/subchapter-F/part-70/section-70.1>

(5) Any communicable disease event for which the Director-General of the World Health Organization, in accordance with Articles 15 or 16 of the International Health Regulations, has issued temporary or standing recommendations for purposes of preventing or promptly detecting the occurrence or reoccurrence of the communicable disease.

Judge Means dismissed the case without prejudice, meaning state plaintiffs can re-file a new complaint.

It would be good if some state AGs filed a new complaint, challenging the first two definitions of a “public health emergency” as promulgated by HHS by regulatory notice on Jan. 19, 2017,³⁷² in addition to the latter three definitions the states have already challenged during this first litigation.

The states should challenge HHS to provide any factual, evidentiary basis for the claim that a “public health emergency” is different from the mere fact that human beings sometimes get sick, sometimes recover (with or without treatment), and eventually, inevitably die.

This would help expose other fraud-based elements of the global criminal enterprise, including mass-testing of populations to present pseudo-diagnostic data to the public, fraudulently characterized as evidence that a pandemic is occurring.

To pursue this legal strategy, state AGs will need to reject the foundational lie they have swallowed hook, line and sinker to date: that a pandemic happened.

They will need to understand the Covid-19 fraud in its entirety — from the centuries of propaganda-based preparation (fear-mongering and pharmaceutical idolatry) that created the conditions for the present-day crimes to occur, right through to the intentional misrepresentation of illegal US DoD biochemical weapons as FDA-regulated “Covid-19 vaccines” and the injury and death toll caused by the intentional military attacks as conducted within each state.

They will also need to reckon with the role that their own states’ disease surveillance, detention, quarantine and forced treatment laws¹ play in 1) maintaining many mutually-reinforcing public fictions and 2) rendering their state populations vulnerable to State-sponsored mass theft, mass torture and mass murder conducted under public health law pretexts.

To the extent a federal court allowed the case to proceed, HHS would be challenged to prove that a “public health emergency” has ever existed, exists during the so-called Covid-19 outbreak, or ever can exist, as a set of circumstances morally and legally distinct from living creatures’ intrinsic, God-given susceptibility to illness and God-given capacity for endurance of suffering and for recovery of health.

The fraud of “public health emergencies” has been used to morally and legally justify exercise of government police powers to control and restrict citizen use and enjoyment of God-given rights to life, liberty and property: to justify State-orchestrated torture, murder and theft.

³⁷² <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2017-01-19/pdf/2017-00615.pdf>

The actual exercise of these expansive government police powers was triggered upon the actual HHS PHE declaration of Jan. 31, 2020 (effective Jan. 27, 2020) in coordination with the actual WHO PHEIC declaration of Jan. 30, 2020.

These illegitimate, fraudulent legal predicates have actually been used to injure and deprive citizens of life, liberty and property; and they remain in effect at the present time under a slightly modified form.

Through the case whose documents are provided below, HHS officials have clearly stated their plan to continue using false “public health emergencies” and collaboration with the World Health Organization and its legal instruments, to illegitimately concentrate even more power in the future: to torture more people, to kill more people and to rob more people.

HHS officials have also clearly indicated (albeit in a footnote) their understanding — along with the judge — that if the three alleged WHO-based predicates to action are vulnerable to challenge by US states (as violations of the states’ quasi-sovereign authority to protect, among other things, “the health and well-being—both physical and economic—of [state] residents in general”) then so are the two predicates allegedly based on US statutory authority.

See March 27, 2023 Defendant HHS brief in support of motion to dismiss, FN 3 at p. 6 and Aug. 18, 2023 Opinion and Order Granting Motion to Dismiss at FN 3, p. 11 and FN 4, p. 12.

Texas, Oklahoma v. HHS, Becerra documents

- 2022.07.18 Petition for Rulemaking Texas Oklahoma v. HHS³⁷³
- 2022.10.31 HHS refuse Oklahoma petition for rulemaking Texas Oklahoma v. HHS³⁷⁴
- 2023.01.18 Texas Oklahoma v HHS Becerra WHO PHE³⁷⁵
- 2023.03.27 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Defendants Brief MtD³⁷⁶
- 2023.05.01 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Plaintiffs Opposition to MtD³⁷⁷
- 2023.05.15 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Defendants Reply in further support MtD³⁷⁸
- 2023.08.18 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Order Dismissal Lack of Standing³⁷⁹

* * *

³⁷³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.07.18-petition-for-rulemaking-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs.pdf>

³⁷⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.10.31-hhs-refuse-oklahoma-petition-for-rulemaking-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs.pdf>

³⁷⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.01.18-texas-oklahoma-v-hhs-becerra-who-phe.pdf>

³⁷⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.03.27-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-defendants-brief-mtd.pdf>

³⁷⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.01-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-plaintiffs-opposition-to-mtd.pdf>

³⁷⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.15-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-defendants-reply-in-further-support-mtd.pdf>

³⁷⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.08.18-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-order-dismissal-lack-of-standing.pdf>

Oct. 18, 2023 - There is never going to be another "deadly global pandemic." There have not been any in the past. The Monster has only devised means to produce the illusion of deadly global pandemics. And that's all he will ever be able to do.

[October 2025 Note: In light of what I later learned about biology, pathology, epidemiology and related biomedical and scientific subjects, I do not find claims or predictions about the stability, identity, homogeneity, pathogenicity (disease-causative agency), and casual-contact transmissibility of biological matter to be credible.]

Notes on the 2017 addition of "public health emergency" definitions to 42 CFR 70.1.

Incessant prattling of lobbyists for State-sponsored bioterrorism (code name "biodefense") notwithstanding, there hasn't ever been a deadly global pandemic, or a pathogen with the potential to circulate around the whole world and kill millions or billions of people.

So there can't be another one, or a next one, or any other future one for which the lessons of Covid must be learned; new treaties and laws must be drafted, signed and enforced; new surveillance and control programs developed; and billions of preparatory dollars spent.

There was a first theatrical production of the illusion of a deadly global pandemic: the 1918 Spanish flu.

And now there has been a second theatrical production of the illusion of a deadly global pandemic: Covid-19.

There are going to be more attempts to produce the same illusion under different titles; the producers routinely announce and demand funding for their road shows.

Human men and women are the audience.

Individual human minds are the private theaters into which the shows are projected.

*

I'm not going to go into a lot of detail on the microbiology, immunology, epidemiology and actuarial evidence that supports the proposition that there has never been a deadly global pandemic, and there will never be one.

The short version is that — once the legal definitions, laws, governing institutions and methods of information distribution are set up properly — a very realistic impression of a deadly global pandemic can be formed in the minds of individual human beings, by combining the legal and informational scenery with several props:

1. intentional, localized dispersal of synthetic, weaponized toxins (aerosols, food additives, medications, and 'vaccines')

2. background circulating vectors that contribute to the common human experience of mild, short-duration illnesses known as colds and flus.
3. social isolation policies
4. masking and physical distancing customs
5. mass false-positive-generating diagnostic testing programs

Other writers are far better equipped than I am to explain the biological mechanisms of action; tradeoffs between transmissibility and virulence that infectious disease vectors experience in their quest to propagate themselves without killing their hosts; the history of Rockefeller medicine; uses and limitations of PCR and lateral flow tests; how psychological pressure works on the human mind and in human social groups; and statistical data demonstrating that differences between pre-Covid mortality and "deadly global pandemic" mortality are fully attributable — not to any communicable disease — but to the intentional lethality of interventions (economic disruption and unemployment, social isolation, masks, and synthetic toxins) whose premeditated deployment was pseudo-authorized on grounds that a "public health emergency exists."

Most Bailiwick readers are already up to speed those subjects and how they fit into the big puzzle that close observers of anomalies and inconsistencies have been piecing together since January 2020, day by day as events have unfolded.

*

I'm hoping to spend a lot of time the next few weeks on the Texas and Oklahoma v. HHS and Becerra case documents, because it's a rich mine of information about elements of the giant lie variously known as one world health, global health security, pandemic preparedness, pathogens of pandemic potential, biodefense strategy and dozens of other non-sense, sub-rational phrases.

- 2016.08.15 HHS Notice of Proposed Rulemaking 81 FR 54230 Communicable Disease Control Public Health Emergency³⁸⁰
- 2017.01.19 HHS Federal Register Final Rule Communicable Disease Control Public Health Emergency 82 FR 6890³⁸¹
- 2022.07.18 Petition for Rulemaking Texas Oklahoma v. HHS³⁸²
- 2022.10.31 HHS refuse Oklahoma petition for rulemaking Texas Oklahoma v. HHS³⁸³
- 2023.01.18 Texas Oklahoma v HHS Becerra WHO PHE³⁸⁴
- 2023.03.27 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Defendants Brief MtD³⁸⁵
- 2023.05.01 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Plaintiffs Opposition to MtD³⁸⁶

³⁸⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2016.08.15-81-fr-54230-notice-of-proposed-rulemaking-public-health-emergency-incorrectly-cited-as-81-fr-53240-in-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-becerra.pdf>

³⁸¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2017.01.19-hhs-federal-register-communicable-disease-control-82-fr-6890.pdf>

³⁸² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.07.18-petition-for-rulemaking-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs.pdf>

³⁸³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2022.10.31-hhs-refuse-oklahoma-petition-for-rulemaking-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs.pdf>

³⁸⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.01.18-texas-oklahoma-v-hhs-becerra-who-phe.pdf>

³⁸⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.03.27-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-defendants-brief-mtd.pdf>

³⁸⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.01-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-plaintiffs-opposition-to-mtd.pdf>

- 2023.05.15 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Defendants Reply in further support MtD³⁸⁷
- 2023.08.18 Texas Oklahoma v. HHS Order Dismissal Lack of Standing³⁸⁸

When I read legal documents, I look for phrases and arguments that seem odd or off-tone.

Public health and emergency preparedness law documents are full of such phrases, embedded into contorted sentences and paragraphs to obscure or shade or corrupt their meanings.

Example terms and phrases include precommunicable, asymptomatic, qualifying stage of a disease, existing circumstance, predicate to action, independent decision, "desirability of encouraging," "data, if available," "not feasible," and medical countermeasures.

The phrase that jumped out at me in reading the Texas v. HHS documents is "inform the public."

It's not a strange phrase in itself. It's strange for how it's used.

It's used as a code word for cognitive and behavioral training.

*

In their original petition in July 2022, the attorneys general for Oklahoma, Texas and 13 other states asked HHS to revise 42 CFR 70.1 to remove three of the five definitions of "public health emergency" that authorize HHS officials to exercise and delegate federal police power to detain individuals suspected of carrying disease.

The AGs presented three arguments.

First, the petitioners argued that the WHO-based definitions of "public health emergency" promulgated in January 2017 "exceed HHS's authority," as granted by Congress.

Second, the petitioners argued that the listing of World Health Organization acts as predicates for "public health emergency" declarations is unlawful "because WHO is not a trustworthy agency for public health information."

This argument was derived from the petitioners' erroneous belief that Covid-19 was a deadly global pandemic, in response to which WHO officials provided poor global leadership.

In truth, Covid-19 was merely a theatrical production of a deadly global pandemic and WHO officials have been serving as producers and directors for the performance.

Third, they argued that since the HHS had conceded that "it does not intend to use" the WHO-predicates for public health emergency declarations, the three WHO predicates are unnecessary and could be removed without harm to the agency.

³⁸⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.15-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-defendants-reply-in-further-support-mtd.pdf>

³⁸⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.08.18-texas-oklahoma-v.-hhs-order-dismissal-lack-of-standing.pdf>

The petitioners wrote:

"In the Federal Register notice issuing the definition of public health emergency, HHS indicated that it would make independent decisions regarding public health emergencies. 82 Fed. Reg. 6890, 6906. Those independent decisions would continue to be cognizable under definitions (1) and (2) were this Petition granted. Accordingly, HHS would suffer no harm from granting the petition."

The petitioners concluded:

"The only potential reason to retain unlawful rules that HHS does not believe it needs is to permit a future HHS to change its mind in later years..."

By including the additional definitions deferring to the WHO, HHS is facilitating complete deferral to the WHO in the future even if it professes no intent to defer to WHO now...

[I]f we believe its protestations in the Federal Register, the existing HHS does not believe it needs definitions (3), (4), and (5) to manage public health emergencies, [so] it should repeal them as unnecessary even if it does not want to address the legality issues and WHO concerns raised..."

*

In October 2022, Marvin Figueroa, HHS Director of Intergovernmental and External Affairs, responded to the petitioners, denying their request to remove the "public health emergency" definitions predicated on the acts of WHO member nations and the WHO Director-General.

In addressing petitioners' second argument, Figueroa cited the need to "inform the public" as driving the definitional rule-making.

Figueroa wrote, at p. 4:

"Although we acknowledge the concerns noted in the petition regarding purported political influence on WHO decision-making, they do not support removing references to that organization. Rather, HHS/CDC considers it important to include references to WHO in the definition of "public health emergency" to inform the public of the circumstances that HHS/CDC may consider when determining whether a public health emergency exists using its own independent judgment.

Furthermore, we are committed to strengthening WHO...to prepare for and respond to COVID-19 and the next pandemic. These efforts include strengthening the IHR (2005)..."

In his final paragraph on p. 6, he repeated the phrase:

“Lastly, your assertion that HHS/CDC would not be harmed by deleting definitions 3, 4, and 5 of "public health emergency" as used in 42 CFR 70.1, even if accurate, does not justify the expenditure of agency resources to amend the regulations.

Also, as explained in the 2017 Final Rule, HHS/CDC considered it important to include references to WHO in the definition of "public health emergency" to inform the public of the circumstances that HHS/CDC may consider when making such a determination using its own independent judgment.”

Petitioner states filed a federal complaint in January 2023, and the phrase "inform the public" shows up in each document as the two sides argued the point.

See Jan. 18, 2023 Complaint at p. 8; March 27, 2023 Defendants' Brief in Support of Motion to Dismiss at p. 10 and 19; May 1, 2023 Plaintiffs Response in Opposition to Motion to Dismiss at p. 4; May 15, 2023 Defendants' Reply to Plaintiff's Response to Defendants' Motion to Dismiss at p. 2; and Aug. 18, 2023 Opinion and Order Granting Motion to Dismiss at p. 4.

*

This odd HHS focus on "informing the public" is telling.

I think the state AG petitioners are correct that HHS wants to keep the WHO-based predicates for "public health emergency" declarations so that they can be used to create more illusions of "deadly global pandemics" in future.

I also think that the treaties and statutes are already written with enough interlacing between international and domestic law, that the WHO-HHS International Health Regulations Public Health Emergency of International Concern-Public Health Emergency automatic trigger system is already fully functional, even as the Monster works to make the treaties and statutes even more disordered in relation to natural and divine law.

But I think the "inform the public" rationale is mostly about manipulating individuals.

The globalist Monster has an intense desire to instill into human minds the fiction that the phrase "world health" corresponds to something in material, temporal reality; the Monster wants to justify the existence of a global organization to surveil and control, to coordinate field operations through subordinate organizations within member countries' governments.

In truth, there is only individual human health, corresponding with things in both material, temporal reality and in spiritual, eternal reality.

Individual well-being is organized by God in co-operation with the human creatures to whom He gives bodily, material form at conception, within the temporal human societies we build and

arrange so that we can love, live, work, raise children, and conform our souls to the will of God in the hope of eternal salvation for ourselves and our neighbors.

The Monster wants to substitute — inside human bodies, minds, and souls — the fiction of "world health" defined in secular, materialist terms as the ultimate end of human life and the ultimate purpose of human society, for the truth that God created mankind as material and spiritual beings.

The Monster wants to cut us off from the knowledge that we are beings for whom temporal existence is a brief opportunity to know, love and serve God: directly through prayer and worship, and indirectly by knowing, loving and serving our neighbors as ourselves, in our human societies, vocations and stations in life.

Above all else, the Monster wants to cut us off from the knowledge that we are beings for whom spiritual existence is eternal: eternal happiness with God in heaven or eternal torment separated from God, in hell.

That's why it was so important, in 2016 and 2017, for the Monster to add the last few legal props ahead of the sequel to Spanish flu, the theatrical performance "Deadly Global Pandemic: Covid-19."

It was to further build up the cognitive and behaviorally-compliant connection between the phrases *public health emergency* and *World Health Organization*, and from there, to HHS authority to use police power to arrest, detain, torture and murder anyone, anywhere, at any time, on suspicion of carrying communicable disease.

One reason why the Texas federal judge dismissed the petitioner states' case against Xavier Becerra and the Department of Health and Human Services is that the judge didn't think the states presented any evidence of actual harm, concrete injury or threatened imminent injury to the people living in the states.

HHS argued, and the judge agreed, that the harm from the WHO-based definitions of "public health emergency" were speculative, hypothetical, conjectural, and therefore the states lacked standing.

Soon, the next "deadly global pandemic" performance will begin.

If and when state AGs file new cases to protect state residents from "public health emergency"-predicated arrest, detention, torture and murder, it will be very important that they incorporate the information that has so painfully been brought into the light these last few years.

They must lay out the evidence that "deadly global pandemic" stories are fiction.

They must incorporate the facts about the injuries and deaths caused in each state by use of products known as "Covid-19 vaccines" under Emergency Use Authorization status: the actual harms and concrete injuries.

They must lay out how deployment of EUA products, as covert biochemical weapons, is directly connected to HHS declarations that a "public health emergency exists."

And they must lay out how HHS declarations that a "public health emergency exists" are directly connected to all five of the legal definitions inserted into American regulatory law through the January 19, 2017 edition of the Federal Register, and connected to the whole system of treaties and laws built to enable State-sponsored mass murder,³⁸⁹ which grows more ripe for dismantling with every passing day.

Related

- Feb. 2, 2022 - January 19, 2017 Federal Register. US Health and Human Services final rulemaking, WHO International Health Regulations, and human liberty.
- May 11, 2022 - On the relationship between the World Health Organization and the US government.
- Oct. 17, 2023 - Texas and Oklahoma v. US Department of Health and Human Services and Xavier Becerra: case documents

* * *

³⁸⁹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

Oct. 21, 2023 - Weaponized "healthcare" for global population control and enslavement; Intentional killing - legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare.

Latypova and Watt Iceland presentations, excerpted by Dave Ratcliffe of Ratical.org, uploaded to Odyssey, Substack and Rumble.

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Video file embedded (53 min, Substack)³⁹⁰
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)³⁹¹ - (video file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe's Odyssey account)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)³⁹² - (video file, 53 min; Katherine Watt's Rumble account)

Audio only:

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)³⁹³ - (audio file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Ratical.org)

Slide Decks:

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement³⁹⁴ (Sasha Latypova PDF at Ratical.org)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing. Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare³⁹⁵ (Katherine Watt PDF at Ratical.org)

Sasha's re-presentation of key segment stripped from original video to comply with demands of YouTube censors:

- Oct. 10, 2023 - The "Pandemic" Legal Cage³⁹⁶ (video file, 6 min; Sasha Latypova, Substack)
- Oct. 10, 2023 - The "Pandemic" Legal Cage³⁹⁷ (video file, 6 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Odyssey)

³⁹⁰ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/weaponized-healthcare-for-global>

³⁹¹ <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LetTheScienceSpeak-SLKW-100423:f>

³⁹² <https://rumble.com/v3qs5i4-weaponized-healthcare-and-legal-frameworks-for-state-sponsored-biochemical-.html>

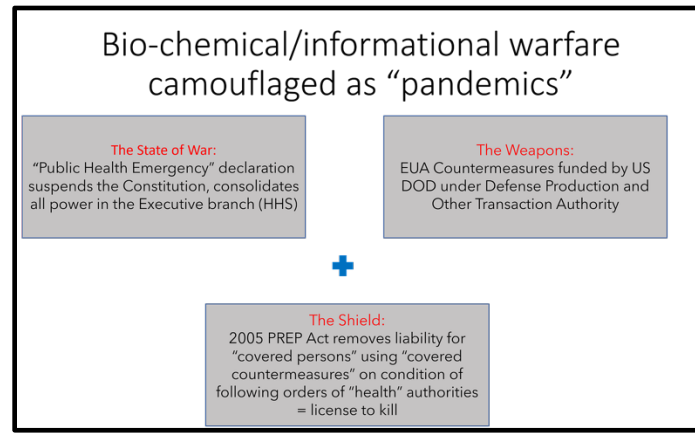
³⁹³ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/mp3s/Latypova-Watt-LetTheScienceSpeak-100423.mp3>

³⁹⁴ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeakSLatypovaIceland.pdf>

³⁹⁵ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeaksWattIceland.pdf>

³⁹⁶ <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/understanding-the-pandemic-legal>

³⁹⁷ <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LatypovaPandemicLegalCageAdd:d>



From Sasha Latypova slide deck

I’ve watched some parts of the Iceland recordings, and was interested to see that one of the segments cut from my presentation was about the globalists’ parallel goal (in addition to killing lots of people with legal impunity) — to destroy trust in national governments — and my view that citizens should not participate in that globalist project either. *See Slide 9 of my slide deck.*

Covert global civil war.

THREE priorities for killers:

- **PERCEIVED LEGITIMACY** – They want people to believe concentration of Monster power is lawful, morally sound, and materially/practically useful for dealing with threats/emergencies, and also believe that prior (nation-state) governments are illegitimate/inadequate/incompetent, thus power should transfer to UN/globalists.
- **SPEED** – They want to reduce world population, and especially North American and Western European population, to meet 2030 deadline.
- **PLAUSIBLE DENIABILITY** – They want people to believe that intentional, manufactured biochemical and financial attacks, gov. institutional failures are natural or accidental phenomena (disease, weather events, fires, spills, spontaneous wars)

Priorities in conflict. Gradual legal changes and gradual sterilization and induction of chronic disease 1940-2019 not on track to meet 2030 goals.

2020-2024 - Rapid, massive, coordinated concentration of power alerted some of the targets that something weird was happening.

It’s true that virtually all national governments are currently infiltrated and occupied by globalists, especially in the unelected, administrative offices of the United States (secretariats of Health and Human Services, Defense, Homeland Security, Justice and more cabinet agencies).

It’s also true that many of the men and women currently holding elective political offices are — to varying degrees and in various combinations — corrupt, incompetent, terrified and malevolent.

It is not true that the United Nations, Bank for International Settlements, World Bank, International Monetary Fund, World Economic Forum and World Health Organization are good substitutes for national governments, to which people should transfer geopolitical loyalty.

Technocratic idolatry is a geopolitical disease, not a geopolitical cure.

Thank you to Dave Ratcliffe for excerpting and uploading the Iceland conference video and audio files.

Dave also did a transcript of the first recorded discussion Sasha and I had on these issues:

- Nov. 2, 2022 - American Domestic Bioterrorism Program,³⁹⁸ Team Enigma *Due Diligence*, Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt. (50 min, BitChute) Transcript.³⁹⁹ Odysee video.⁴⁰⁰ Audio mp3.⁴⁰¹

* * *

³⁹⁸ <https://www.bitchute.com/video/qCEGQhrfqaM1/>

³⁹⁹ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/ALwKW-DomesticBioprogram-110422.html>

⁴⁰⁰ <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/ALwKW-USDomesticBioterrorismProgram:3?r=6Taye1Re6jxwhj3cTTrKKJU53rH7Rv6Y>

⁴⁰¹ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/mp3s/SashaLatypovaWithKatherineWatt-USDomesticBioterrorismProgram-110422.mp3>

Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for “contamination” of Covid-19 biochemical weapons.

A reader sent an email asking for my views on claims that Pfizer is newly vulnerable to civil suits, in the wake of

- 1) a Michigan state court ruling about the applicability of the PREP Act in cases involving “contaminated” pharmaceutical products and
- 2) the growing pile of sequencing studies replicating Kevin McKernan’s identification⁴⁰² of plasmids, SV-40 promoters and other “contaminants” in the DoD biochemical weapons formerly known as “Covid-19 vaccines.”

Brief recap of events since 2020:

The alleged manufacturers (Pfizer, Moderna, etc.) did not disclose the ingredients now being found by independent researchers, to the alleged regulators (US-FDA, European Medicines Agency, Australian Therapeutic Goods Association, etc.) or to the public.

The alleged regulators did not demand disclosure of ingredients; did not independently evaluate the ingredient claims of the alleged manufacturers; and — even when they noted irregularities (see Latypova memo to Sen. Ron Johnson, Dec. 18, 2022, at p. 4/12,⁴⁰³ re: EMA Nov. 2020 “rolling review” of Pfizer’s Chemical and Manufacturing (CMC) Controls documentation) — did not enforce purity and non-adulteration regulations.

Instead, the alleged regulators granted “approvals” and “authorizations,” and instructed populations to submit to injection and shun anyone who wouldn’t submit.

Together, the alleged manufacturers and alleged regulators withheld ingredient information and information about regulatory non-regulation, from victims of the DoD’s biowarfare campaign formerly known as the “Covid-19 vaccination program.”

Some thoughts below; it’s a cut-and-paste of my email response.

*

...The Michigan case has to do with glass shards in Remdesivir: Nowacki v. Gilead.⁴⁰⁴

Yes, the whole thing is a coordinated red herring to pull attention and money away from attacks on DoD and WHO.

⁴⁰² <https://anandamide.substack.com/p/dna-fragments-detected-in-monovalent>

⁴⁰³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2022.12.18-latypova-memo-re-cgmp-intentional-noncompliance-12-p.pdf>

⁴⁰⁴ <https://childrenshealthdefense.org/wp-content/uploads/Nowacki-v-Gilead-Complaint.pdf>

I need to think it through a bit more, but I think the goal (of the Monster-agents pushing for new “contamination” civil suits against Pfizer) is to make it somewhat clearer that PREP Act coverage not only gives killers a “just following orders” defense if they’re challenged for doing the things HHS/CDC/DoD orders them to do (lethal injections, hospital homicides) but it also forces them to follow those orders by making the only circumstances under which they can be prosecuted, circumstances in which they don’t follow HHS/CDC/DoD orders to the letter.

So, for example, HHS/CDC/DoD orders hospitals and health care workers to use Remdesivir, even though in its uncontaminated form, it’s deadly.

Hospitals and health care workers that refuse to use Remdesivir are the only ones who are liable under PREP.

That’s why the ones who didn’t want to be killers have all quit the “Covid wards,” and the only ones left are happy to kill. [Excellent interview by Sasha Latypova on this subject, with interviewer Shannon Joy.⁴⁰⁵]

HHS/CDC/DoD also orders Gilead to produce Remdesivir, to specifications that don’t include glass shards. Gilead is only liable to the extent that non-HHS-approved-toxins (ie glass shards) end up in the product.

Same deal with the Saldana v. Glenhaven⁴⁰⁶ case.

PREP Act is a legal tunnel to trap health care workers and turn them into criminals.

The Pfizer cases will be slightly different. We know HHS/CDC/DoD has ordered Pfizer to produce a variety of different compounds, with various toxicity levels and mechanisms of action. We also know that they all planned to destroy Pfizer as a front organization, to channel the public anger when people started figuring it out.

If Pfizer just goes bankrupt, and the bankruptcy court starts allocating its assets to creditors, maybe Covid-19 shot victims will be somewhere at the bottom of the list of payees, but more likely not. The money all passed through Pfizer a long time ago, out the back door into the pockets of politicians and bankers. It’s been a DoD front company/shell company for many years.

So the exercise [that people calling for new civil suits against Pfizer] are advocating is more about getting people to waste their time and money for the next 3-4 years than anything else.

However, if some of the civil cases are framed properly, to draw Pfizer into pointing to DoD as the source of the raw materials and contractual obligations to put “contaminants” like SV-40 promoters into the products and not disclose those ingredients to regulators or victims, then the civil cases could be useful to continuing to expose the whole criminal enterprise to the public and mobilize Congress to withdraw the US from WHO and the UN, and repeal PREP Act, the EUA laws and the rest of the “public health emergency” legal structure.

⁴⁰⁵ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/highland-hospital-rochester-ny-attempted>

⁴⁰⁶ <https://law.justia.com/cases/federal/appellate-courts/ca9/20-56194/20-56194-2022-02-22.html>

Pfizer may try to use PREP Act in its defenses to civil suits, but will probably lean harder on the Defense Production Act, 50 USC 4558, *Voluntary agreements and plans of action for preparedness programs and expansion of production capacity and supply*, especially sections (j) and (o).

50 USC 4558(j) Defenses

(1) In general. Subject to paragraph (4), there shall be available as a defense for any person to any civil or criminal action brought under the antitrust laws (or any similar law of any State) with respect to any action taken to develop or carry out any voluntary agreement or plan of action under this section that—

(A) such action was taken—

(i) in the course of developing a voluntary agreement initiated by the President or a plan of action adopted under any such agreement; or

(ii) to carry out a voluntary agreement initiated by the President and approved in accordance with this section or a plan of action adopted under any such agreement, and

(B) such person—

(i) complied with the requirements of this section and any regulation prescribed under this section; and

(ii) acted in accordance with the terms of the voluntary agreement or plan of action...

50 USC 4558(o) Preemption of contract law in emergencies

In any action in any Federal or State court for breach of contract, there shall be available as a defense that the alleged breach of contract was caused predominantly by action taken during an emergency to carry out a voluntary agreement or plan of action authorized and approved in accordance with this section. Such defense shall not release the party asserting it from any obligation under applicable law to mitigate damages to the greatest extent possible...

RelatedJan. 13, 2023 - Covid-19 bioweapons and the Defense Production Act of 1950

“...I think the divergence lies in the difference between a pharmaceutical corporation operating as a private, commercial business, and a pharmaceutical corporation that has been folded into the government's national security complex through invoking of the Defense Production Act of 1950,⁴⁰⁷ PL 81-774, 64 Stat. 798.

The pharmaceutical corporations have essentially turned into a branch of the federal government, whose agents have been granted sovereign immunities and set beyond ordinary judicial proceedings, short of treason, sedition and bioterrorism prosecutions.

I think [the] civil liability approach is very valuable for drawing that government-corporation merger or absorption process into clearer view and public understanding, in the same way that Brook Jackson's False Claims Act case provides opportunities to see it in action, through (so far) the Pfizer arguments April 22, 2022⁴⁰⁸ at pp. 8, 11-13 and 25-26, and the US government's endorsement of that legal argument Oct. 4, 2022⁴⁰⁹ at pp. 6-8...”

March 2, 2023 - Key quotes from Pfizer's April 22, 2022 Motion to Dismiss and US Government's Oct. 4, 2022 Statement of Interest in Support of MtD.

...from the US Government's Oct. 4, 2022 statement of interest in support of Pfizer's Motion to Dismiss at p. 10:

“...[Brook Jackson's] complaint does not identify any provision in the SOW for the Project Agreement between Pfizer and the Army that conditioned Government payment for the vaccine on Pfizer's compliance with the clinical trial protocol or regulations.

The SOW, which is attached to the complaint, further specifies that the Army did not regulate the conduct of the clinical trial, which is “out-of-scope” for the purchase agreement between the Army and Pfizer.

In short, the complaint does not plead factual content to support a conclusion that compliance with the clinical trial protocol or regulations was necessary under the contract between Pfizer and the Army such that clinical trial violations would give rise to a claim for express or implied certification liability.”

* * *

⁴⁰⁷ <https://govtrackus.s3.amazonaws.com/legislink/pdf/stat/64/STATUTE-64-Pg798b.pdf>

⁴⁰⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.04.22-pfizer-motion-to-dismiss.pdf>

⁴⁰⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2022.10.04-jackson-v.-ventavia-us-gov-intervene.pdf>

Oct. 25, 2023 - Some county and state lawmakers are starting to get better informed and more concerned.

[October 2025 Note - In light of what I later learned about biology, pathology, toxicology, epidemiology, biological product manufacturing and non-regulation, I no longer view informational and political lobbying campaigns aimed only at "mRNA" products and "Covid-19 vaccines," to be credible, to the extent these campaigns do not also target and condemn *all* vaccines as harmful, non-standardized and unregulated, intentionally-toxic products]

Tools to help them understand what's happening and respond appropriately.

Note: I think it's important to have a credible chain of transmission for legitimate governing authority across time. If and when the current US federal government collapses due to loss of constitutional legitimacy and public trust, governing authority can revert to lower levels: state and county lawmakers, judges, prosecutors and executives.

To the extent those state and county leaders understand what's happening, retain public trust by demonstrating strong, trustworthy leadership, and position themselves to stabilize their own political jurisdictions during the collapse, they will also be prepared to

- 1) eventually reconstitute a legitimate federal government that conforms to the US Constitution, natural law and divine law and
- 2) organize public criminal trials for the traitors⁴¹⁰ who have orchestrated the covert, public-health-predicated, treason and sedition campaign⁴¹¹ known as "Covid-19" since January 2020.

Many individuals and organizations have been working throughout the Covid-19 constitutional crisis to educate county and state legislators, law enforcement officers, judges and governors about their constitutional authority to step in and protect life, liberty and property when federal government officials (Congress, President, federal judges, cabinet secretaries) are demonstrably unable or unwilling to do so.

WeThePeople50 is one of those organizations. WeThePeople50 works with citizens and with county and state lawmakers across the United States to help people understand the intrinsic toxicity of the biochemical weapons presented to the public as "Covid-19 vaccines" and "mRNA platform technologies," and to help county and state lawmakers recognize their constitutional duty and use their constitutional authority to protect and defend the people who live within their political jurisdictions.

In May 2023, WeThePeople50 organizer Laura Demaray requested and obtained time on the Washington County (Idaho) Board of Commissioners' agenda. Demaray arranged for testimony by Dr. Janci Lindsay, Dr. Peter McCullough, Dr. James Thorp, Dr. Ryan Cole, and Sasha Latypova.

⁴¹⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/2023.02.23-war-criminals-pdf.pdf>

⁴¹¹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

May 22, 2023 - Washington County Commissioners Meeting, minutes⁴¹² (excerpts); BitChute video;⁴¹³ Sasha Latypova Substack reporting and link to evidence package.⁴¹⁴

IN THE MATTER OF A RESOLUTION TO HALT AND RECALL THE MRNA TECHNOLOGY PLATFORMS AND INJECTIONS

Laura Demaray met with the Board. Demaray presented copies of the resolution to the Board for review. Demaray stated her words are her own opinion and that she supports a Resolution to Halt and Recall the MRNA Technology Platforms and Injections. Demaray provided the number of persons who have suffered damages due to injections. Demaray stated that there are plans to administer shots to children. Demaray discussed damage to livestock as well.

Dr. Lindsay addressed the Board. Lindsay stated both MRNA and Pfizer DNA are contaminated. Lindsay stated that the injections are cancer causing. Anyone injected may become resistant. Lindsay stated that the matter has been brought forward to the FDA (Food and Drug Administration), but no response has been received. Lindsay requested immediate recall of the vaccines.

Dr. Peter McCullough, Texas, discussed his background. McCullough stated that in his opinion, all the Covid 19 vaccines are not safe. McCullough discussed symptoms from the vaccines. McCullough further stated that the vaccines are not medically necessary and did not stop Covid 19. McCullough informed the Board that the vaccines do not prevent the spreading of the disease. McCullough further stated that there are no benefit vaccines and that they have caused extraordinary harm and should be removed from markets.

Dr. James Thorp, Florida, addressed the Board. Thorp stated he has been practicing for 44 years. Thorp informed the Board that he has seen increased complications in pregnancies. Thorp stated that this is the most lethal drug ever rolled out.

Dr. Ryan Cole, Boise, stated that his opinions expressed today are his own. Cole provided a brief background to the Board. Cole stated that there has been an increase in cancer after the roll out of the injections. Cole informed the Board there are no long-term safety studies available on any of the products. Cole stated that the injections have altered the ability of immune systems.

Dr. Sasha Latypova provided a review of her background to the Board. Latypova stated that consumer protection laws were suspended for these injections. Latypova informed the Board that she believes that it is urgent that a vote of no confidence be issued regarding the vaccines. Latypova further stated that the animal testing that was conducted was fraudulent, and that contamination cannot be traced. Latypova stated that the vaccines need to be fully investigated and tested.

⁴¹² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05.22-washington-county-idaho-county-commission-minutes.pdf>

⁴¹³ <https://www.bitchute.com/video/D9g8zKIMij2u/>

⁴¹⁴ <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/link-to-the-idaho-testimony-evidence>

Demaray reviewed materials provided to the Board. Demaray stated that she came to the Board because if the authorities above the Commissioners do not protect citizens it falls to the Board and the Sheriff.

Demaray, Lindsay, Latypova and others have since testified before several other county and state boards, commissions and committees. [At Dr. Lindsay's invitation, I participated in a panel providing information to the South Carolina Senate Medical Affairs Committee last week: slide deck.⁴¹⁵]

Building on their experiences with several county and state legislative bodies, WeThePeople50 has put together a how-to guide, a template letter requesting a meeting, and two versions of a draft resolution.

Word and PDF formats:

- WeThePeople50 how to guide, county commissioner meeting request, Oct. 2023⁴¹⁶ (Word); WeThePeople50 how to guide, county commissioner meeting request, Oct 2023⁴¹⁷ (PDF)
- WeThePeople50 template, county commissioner meeting request, Oct. 2023⁴¹⁸ (Word); WeThePeople50 template, county commissioner meeting request, Oct. 2023⁴¹⁹ (PDF)
- WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, May 2023⁴²⁰ (Word); WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, May 2023⁴²¹ (PDF)
- WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, Oct. 2023⁴²² (Word); WeThePeople50 draft resolution, mRNA platform ban, county commissioners, Oct. 2023⁴²³ (PDF)

⁴¹⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10.20-south-carolina-presentation-watt-k.pdf>

⁴¹⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-how-to-guide-county-commissioner-meeting-request.docx>

⁴¹⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-how-to-guide-county-commissioner-meeting-request.pdf>

⁴¹⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-template-county-commissioner-meeting-request.docx>

⁴¹⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-template-county-commissioner-meeting-request.pdf>

⁴²⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.docx>

⁴²¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.05-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.pdf>

⁴²² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.docx>

⁴²³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2023.10-draft-resolution-mrna-platform-ban-county-commissioners.pdf>

How to approach county commissioners and county clerks, also known as "lesser magistrates."

A book that conveys the value, authority and duty of lesser magistrates is “The Doctrine of the Lesser Magistrates” by Matthew Trehella⁴²⁴ (2013).

1. Look up on the internet who your county commissioners are and their county clerk. On their website you can see the usual meeting times, agendas and contact numbers.
2. Call the county clerk and ask "How does someone get on the agenda at the board of commissioners meeting?" Ask if zoom is available for others that you would like to join you to speak at the board of commissioners meeting.
3. The clerk will explain the procedure for getting on the agenda, and they will often offer 3-15 minutes for you on the agenda. You can take that time to speak or if you need more time, such as for a presentation from a science and medical team, or any other subject matter expert, you can let them know for your subject matter you really need about 30 minutes or more and ask how would it be possible for a very important issue.
4. The clerk will ask you what the subject of your presentation. You can share that it's regarding the multiple adverse effects of the genetic covid shot to your community or friends and family, and that it is on the childhood schedule currently. You can share that would like to have some subject matter experts present to your commissioners in an appeal to your lesser magistrates regarding the danger of contaminated genetic shots and their county-level authority to address the danger and protect county residents. Sometimes that will be enough and sometimes the clerk will ask you to reach out to the commissioner chair for permission to be on the agenda.
5. You may simply share that you would like them to watch a video of the presentation, or you may want the group of subject matter experts to present on zoom. Let us know and we will help as much as we can to get you presenters no matter how rural or urban your county may be. WethePeople50 can provide some of your subject matter experts. Please notify us a few weeks before your scheduled meeting, so we can put your meeting on our schedule and line up testimony.
6. Prepare a brief speech. It should be less than 4 minutes long. You should time it and practice it before the meeting, so you can stand strong in front of the county commissioners, county staff, and possible audience of your fellow citizens.
7. Prepare a county commission resolution or action item letter to present at your meeting for their team to consider, to sign and send to your state Attorney General or Governor.
8. This may take two visits to your board: the first to educate, the second visit to present our resolution or action letter as an action item.
9. You can also approach your local state legislators, your Attorney General, Governor, your county sheriff, your health district boards, your school boards, and even your US legislators

⁴²⁴ <https://principlestudies.org/product/doctrine-of-the-lesser-magistrates/>

(Congress members and Senators) with a similar approach of simply calling and asking how to do it.

10. If you are given time with a legislative aide at the US legislators' office, realize that legislative aides are the workers, researchers, and opinion drivers for your US Representative or Senator. It is worth your time to connect and share your valuable information with them.

Remember to be sincere, polite, and have no fear.

The territory that you approach is often opposition or at best neutral territory.

Prayer, having a friend go with you to be in the room as moral support, and putting on the whole armor of God will be helpful.

Template: Letter to County Commissioners, County Clerk, County Staff

Dear [County] Commissioners, Clerk and Staff [or state/federal legislators, governor, prosecutors];

I am reaching out to request 30-45 minutes of your time in [__weeks/next month] to present information about a topic that most [state or commonwealth] residents have heard about — genetic 'vaccine' platform technologies — but may not know the details and adverse effects to adults, children, and even livestock.

The presentation would include a brave team of scientists, toxicologists, genomicists, and doctors that I will invite to attend via zoom from around the nation. These men and women have already participated in many similar informational meetings for county and state officials across the country in recent months.

We will present the evidence of data, materials, and peer-reviewed studies that I can leave with you for your review. This little group of brave people risk their lives, jobs, licenses, certifications, and privacy to be a resource at these informational meetings and to share their hard-earned expertise.

I and my colleagues can make the scientifically irrefutable case that this technology is contaminated, adulterated, and misbranded causing death and disability to the people of [state or commonwealth]. These deleterious injections and gene therapy technologies cause irreversible damage to children, fetuses, and adults and animals. This technology is now on the routine child immunization schedule and will be in more products than just Covid shots, including other childhood vaccines and flu shots. This contaminated and harmful technology is going to be in our once trustworthy livestock vaccines soon as well.

I am a resident in [county] but will have residents from [other counties] with me there for the presentation.

Even if this is a subject that is frightening or offensive, or even if one believes media messages that the injections are “safe and effective,” perhaps our presentation will be the first opportunity to hear the rest of the story.

It could be the best dialogue with some of the bravest and informed subject matter experts that you may ever have regarding this historical, and egregious DNA and life altering technology.

Thank you so much for your time and consideration.

Bailiwick reporting and analysis on Covid-19 as constitutional crisis camouflaged as ‘public health emergency’:

- April 22, 2022 - Administrative Procedures Act v. Public Health Service Act
- April 28, 2022 - American Domestic Bioterrorism Program. Building the case to prosecute members of Congress, presidents, HHS and DOD secretaries and federal judges for treason under 18 USC 2381.
- May 13, 2022 - Shifting the Frame
- May 21, 2022 - On America First Legal litigation plan re WHO International Health Regulations amendments and new pandemic treaty
- Sept. 14, 2022 - Biotech idolatry: DOD-Pfizer contracts have replaced federal constitutions and laws
- Nov. 14, 2022 - Thought-stopping stage sets in legal pleadings.
- Jan. 2, 2023 - Bioweapon prototype deployments, informed consent, targeted enemies, state of war, doctrine of necessity.
- July 8, 2023 - On skipping past definition of the interlocking crises.

Oct. 26, 2023 - 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 360bbb-3a(c): federal law authorizing HHS Secretary to waive current Good Manufacturing Practices (cGMP) for EUA products.

Relevant to public discussion of whether growing body of sequencing evidence of “adulteration” of Pfizer, Moderna and other mRNA platform technology products, opens new opportunities for litigation.

Related

June 9, 2022 - COVID-19 injectable bioweapons as case study in legalized, government-operated domestic bioterrorism.

“...There are no required standards for quality-control in manufacturing; no inspections of manufacturing procedures; no prohibition on wide variability among lots; no prohibition on adulteration; and no required compliance with Current Good Manufacturing Practices. EUA products, even though unregulated and non-standardized, “shall not be deemed adulterated or misbranded.” 21 USC 360bbb-3a(c). 2013...”

Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation."

“...If any FDA regulations had been legally operative, then the whole project would have been stopped by FDA long before human sham-trials could even begin...The aggregate evidence for the intent and function of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k) as a blanket waiver of the American drug regulation system to facilitate and pre-cover-up a covert, criminal bioweapons production and deployment program — can be summed up as "the dog that didn't bark."...

Feb. 16, 2023 - Written artifacts of informational warfare. Truth, lies, war crimes and objective, observable realities.

“...Specific to contracts — and in collaboration with Brook Jackson, Sasha Latypova and a few other people I trust — I’ve compared and contrasted the terms and conditions as written on the pages, with the observable, objective realities about which terms and conditions have been fulfilled by the purportedly responsible parties, and enforced by the counter-parties who have purported standing to enforce the terms. And which terms and conditions have been neither fulfilled nor enforced...In sum, the contract provisions purportedly requiring those things, were not enforced by the contract parties with standing to enforce...I’ve therefore concluded that all of the written artifacts produced and published by governments and government contractors operating the medical martial law system (the kill box) are dual-use documents....

They contain some truths and some lies. The true provisions are written with the intent to convey real contractual obligations among the parties: terms and conditions that will be fulfilled by the responsible party, and if he or she fails, will be enforced by the counter parties, through their exercise of contractual rights to extract financial or other penalties.

The false provisions are written with the intent to convey the illusion of contractual obligations to non-parties. They list terms and conditions that will never be fulfilled or enforced by the contract parties. Those terms and conditions are listed for the sole purpose of misleading the public...”

April 28, 2023 - Draft discovery materials for civil and criminal cases.

“...Requests for Production of Documents...Signed, dated, unredacted ATI-DOD-Pfizer Project Agreement 2011-003 under OTA W15QKN-16-9-1002, defined at p. 9 of July 20, 2020 Base Agreement, under which Pfizer is the Project Agreement Holder (“PAH”)...Signed, dated, unredacted documents recording the dates on which President Trump and/or President Biden invoked or extended suspension, under 50 USC 1515, of all prohibitions on DOD testing, production, transport, stockpiling and use of chemical and biological weapons and delivery systems, and/or suspended all Congressional, international, state, local and other notice and reporting provisions...Interrogatories...Did the HHS Secretary waive cGMP requirements for Covid-19 injectable biochemical weapons? If so, produce the signed and dated document by which this waiver was effectuated...”

Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for “contamination” of Covid-19 biochemical weapons.

Oct. 25, 2023 - Some county and state lawmakers are starting to get better informed and more concerned

*

21 USC 360bbb-3. Authorization for medical products for use in emergencies

--> 21 USC 360bbb-3(e). Conditions of authorization.

---> 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3). Good manufacturing practice; Prescription

With respect to the emergency use of a product for which an authorization under this section is issued (whether an unapproved product or an unapproved use of an approved product), the Secretary may waive or limit, to the extent appropriate given the applicable circumstances described in subsection (b)(1)—

(A) requirements regarding current good manufacturing practice otherwise applicable to the manufacture, processing, packing, or holding of products subject to regulation under this chapter, including such requirements established under section 351 or 360j(f)(1) of this title, and including relevant conditions prescribed with respect to the product by an order under section 360j(f)(2) of this title;

(B) requirements established under subsection (b) or (f) of section 353 of this title or under section 354 of this title; and

(C) requirements established under section 360j(e) of this title.

21 USC 360bbb-3a - Emergency use of medical products.

--> 21 USC 360bbb-3a(c) Current good manufacturing practice

(1) In general. The Secretary may, when the circumstances of a domestic, military, or public health emergency or material threat described in subsection (a)(1)(C) so warrant, authorize, with respect to an eligible product, deviations from current good manufacturing practice requirements otherwise applicable to the manufacture, processing, packing, or holding of products subject to regulation under this chapter, including requirements under section 351 or 360j(f)(1) of this title or applicable conditions prescribed with respect to the eligible product by an order under section 360j(f)(2) of this title.

(2) Effect. Notwithstanding any other provision of this chapter or the Public Health Service Act [42 U.S.C. 201 et seq.], an eligible product shall not be considered an unapproved product (as defined in section 360bbb-3(a)(2)(A) of this title) and shall not be deemed adulterated or misbranded under this chapter because, with respect to such product, the Secretary has authorized deviations from current good manufacturing practices under paragraph (1).

I haven't yet located documents purporting to be HHS Secretary authorization of waivers, limitations or deviations from cGMP for the manufacture of the biochemical weapons injected into Americans and people around the world as "Covid-19 vaccines."

I have seen waiver documents pertaining to other EUA products, including ventilators:

- March 24, 2020 - FDA Letter of Authorization, EUA, ventilators, by HHS Rear Admiral Denise Hinton, FDA Chief Scientist.⁴²⁵ (Section III at p. 7)

There are several possible reasons why I haven't found HHS waiver/limitation/deviation of cGMP documents for "Covid-19 vaccines."

One is that the documents are in the Federal Register somewhere, on an HHS website somewhere, or even in my research hard-drive with searchable keywords but I just haven't found them.

Another possibility is that the documents have been scanned into the Federal Register without being converted to OCR format (Optical Character Recognition), so keyword searches don't produce hits.

This is the format in which the Dec. 11, 2020 (Pfizer) and Dec. 18, 2020 (Moderna) FDA Letters of Authorization were entered into the Federal Register:

- Jan. 19, 2021 Federal Register - 2020.12.11 HHS FDA RADM Denise Hinton EUA, Pfizer eff 2020.12.11, Moderna eff 2020.12.18 dated 2021.01.12 86 FR 5200

A third possibility is that the HHS waiver/limit/deviation from cGMP documents are classified as national security records not subject to public disclosure.

I have seen provisions in the Dec. 11, 2020 (Pfizer) and Dec. 18, 2020 (Moderna) Federal Register notices⁴²⁶ by Rear Admiral Denise Hinton, that could be construed as requiring cGMP compliance.

See Section III, Item I, Conditions of Authorization, at p. 8/20 for Pfizer Letter of Authorization, and Section III, Item I, Conditions of Authorization, at p. 17/20 for Moderna. The provisions look like this:

I. All manufacturing facilities will comply with Current Good Manufacturing Practice requirements.

These provisions can only be construed as requiring cGMP compliance, if observers ignore the knowledge painfully gained from Brook Jackson's whistleblower case: that there are public-facing contracts and regulatory documents listing otherwise applicable terms and conditions, and also as-yet-undisclosed contracts, authorizations, notices and other regulatory documents that nullify,

⁴²⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/10/2020.03.24-fda-ventilator-eua-letter-of-authorization-cgmp-waive-p.-7.pdf>

⁴²⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.12.11-hhs-fda-hinton-eua-pfizer-eff-2020.12.11-moderna-eff-2020.12.18-dated-2021.01.12-86-fr-5200.pdf>

void, waive, limit or authorize deviation from the otherwise-applicable, otherwise-enforceable terms and conditions in the public-facing documents, rendering them inapplicable and unenforceable.

[October 2023 Update/clarification from Sasha Latypova: Technical fine point -- the facility can be cGMP compliant, but that does not mean the specific product is cGMP compliant. The reference to “cGMP compliant facilities” is another set of words designed to deceive the reader. cGMP compliance for pharmaceutical product means the process of making that specific product, it’s raw materials and all quality control steps are certified compliant. I believe that the DOD is sending “black box” components to be assembled by pharma in pharmaceutical manufacturing places but pharmas themselves (especially employees on the manufacturing line) probably do not have good idea or traceability of what those components are.]

Three years into the covert biochemical warfare being waged by the US Government through the Department of Defense, Advanced Technologies Inc., Medical CBRN Defense Consortium, and contractors including Pfizer and Moderna, cGMP regulations remain observably unenforced.

New lawsuits filed on the basis of mounting evidence that the products have been throughout, and are still being “adulterated” should take these legal facts into account.

Plaintiffs should draft the complaints so as to give HHS Secretary Xavier Becerra and Attorney General Merrick Garland opportunities to cite 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 21 USC 360bbb-3a(c) in their defenses, and produce the signed, dated, unredacted authorization documents through which former HHS Secretary Alex Azar and/or current HHS Secretary Becerra waived, limited or authorized deviation from cGMP regulations for manufacture of “Covid-19 vaccines.”

County and state lawmakers considering action to protect and defend the people living in their political jurisdictions from further attacks — for example, by banning use of mRNA products, halting all “vaccination” programs, and seizing contraband vials stored at pharmacies and in transit across state borders — should also take 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 21 USC 360bbb-3a(c) into account.

Oct 28, 2023 - Whatever is in the biochemical weapons bearing Pfizer and other pharma labels, is there because US SecDefs and their WHO-BIS handlers ordered it to be there. Military contractors who work in the information space are erecting firewalls between that truth and the public, using “adulteration,” “contamination” and civil suits against Pfizer to delay/deflect.

I got a text this morning re: Robert Malone making the media rounds discussing SV-40 and other “contaminants” sequenced from vials of DoD biochemical weapons labeled as “Covid-19 vaccines;” “adulteration;” and “short DNA fragments not in the formulations” provided to the FDA.

The person who sent the text doesn’t regularly read Bailiwick or Sasha Latypova’s Due Diligence Substack.

He paraphrased Malone’s points as: “has potential to cause vaccine removal from sale and Pfizer exposure to fraud allegations” and wondered if the information could cause the judge in Brook Jackson’s whistleblower case to set aside judgment.

My reply:

No. It’s a red herring intended to divert and distract...Sasha and I have been posting explainer pieces in the last week or so.

- Oct. 16, 2023 - On the materiality and immateriality of fraud and of government knowledge of fraud for legal challenges to US government Covid policies, programs and product use. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 19, 2023 - Breaking: Pfizer is going under the bus...⁴²⁷ (Sasha Latypova) - “...As part of “covid live military exercise” it was always planned that when deaths and injuries become so undeniable, that 98%+ Americans refuse the boosters (and technically become anti-vaxxers), and the truth about DOD deploying bioweapons on Americans with intent to kill and harm becomes sort of known, Pfizer will be “prosecuted” with much great publicity (to drown out the truth)...”
- Oct. 23, 2023 - OMG, SV40! Can We Sue Pfizer NOW?⁴²⁸ (Sasha Latypova)
- Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for “contamination” of Covid-19 biochemical weapons. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 26, 2023 - 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 360bbb-3a(c): federal law authorizing HHS Secretary to waive current Good Manufacturing Practices (cGMP) for EUA products. (Katherine Watt)

Best use of red herring, in my view, is to use it to point back to kill box laws,⁴²⁹ Congress, Department of Defense, and World Health Organization.

That’s what Malone and his colleagues are tasked with hiding...

⁴²⁷ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/breaking-pfizer-is-going-under-the>

⁴²⁸ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/omg-sv40-pfizer-can-be-sued-now>

⁴²⁹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

SV-40 promoter inserts are real.

[Aug. 9, 2025 Note - At the time I wrote this post in October 2023, I had not yet learned about methods of deceit underlying the scientific sub-disciplines of virology, genetics, epidemiology and pathology. I no longer believe “SV-40 promoter inserts are real,” if “real” is construed as stable, identifiable, unique particles of physical matter with predictable physiological effects. For more information, please see transcript of Jamie Andrews October 2024 interview⁴³⁰ by Sasha Latypova or other work by Stefan Lanka and Jamie Andrews.]

What Malone, Steve Kirsch and other DoD spokesmen are doing is a distraction maneuver to keep attention away from the intentional toxicity of the biochemical weapons, the DoD/WHO control of the programs, and the fact that “biodefense” is camouflage for straight-up State-sponsored biowarfare, conducted by bringing pharmaceutical companies into the military-industrial-Congressional complex, calling bioweapons “vaccines,” and terrifying people into taking them under “public health emergency” and “pandemic” narratives.

More county and state lawmakers are starting to figure out the federal mass murder program and work on responses⁴³¹ to protect the people in their political jurisdictions.

So the Monster is deploying Malone, Kirsch and the rest of the narrative-management team to take the SV-40 story in the wake of Kevin McKernan and others doing more sequencing studies, and direct it away from US kill box laws, DoD, WHO, intentionality and the intrinsic lethality of all mRNA platform technologies, toward civil suits against Pfizer for “adulteration” and “contamination.”

They are trying to shield the mRNA technology and ‘vaccination’ program platforms, and the public health emergency geopolitical and legal platforms from growing public understanding of what’s really going on, so that the Monster can keep using “public health emergency” laws, orchestrated “pandemics,” “vaccines,” and mRNA-platform poisons to sicken and kill many more people for many years to come.

* * *

⁴³⁰ https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/methods-of-deceit-underlying-pathology?utm_source=publication-search

⁴³¹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/some-county-and-state-lawmakers-are>

Oct. 30, 2023 - Litigation framing: biochemical weapons used on military targets, not experimental drugs used on clinical trial subjects.

Post-Jackson, post-Bridges litigation should start from true premises, not false ones.

A reader included me on a group email thread this morning about the Nuremberg Code, informed consent, American state laws founded on the Nuremberg Code, and applicability of those laws for plaintiffs injured and killed by the DoD biochemical weapons known as "Covid-19 vaccines."

I replied with links to Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation."

21 USC 360bbb-3 Authorization for medical products for use in emergencies

...21 USC 360bbb-3(k) Relation to other provisions

If a product is the subject of an authorization under this section, the **use of such** product within the scope of the authorization shall not be considered to constitute a clinical investigation for purposes of section 355(i), 360b(j), or 360j(g) of this title or any other provision of this chapter or section 351 of the Public Health Service Act [42 U.S.C. 262].

Aug. 18, 2023 - Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital. Court decisions supporting the conclusion that vaxx recipients are military targets, enemy combatants, chattel slaves or similar legal status in which consent is moot.

Key paragraphs in Bridges v. Houston Methodist ruling by USDJ Lynn N. Hughes, US District Court, Southern District of Texas:

"...Bridges does not specify what illegal act she has refused to perform, but in the press-release style of the complaint, she says that she refuses to be a "human guinea pig." Receiving a COVID-19 vaccination is not an illegal act, and it carries no criminal penalties. She is refusing to accept inoculation that, in the hospital's judgment, will make it safer for their workers and the patients in Methodist's care...

She also argues that injection requirement violates federal law governing the protection of "human subjects." She says that the injection requirement is forcing its employees to participate in a human trial because no currently-available vaccine has been fully approved by the Food and Drug Administration. Federal law requires participants give legal, effective, and informed consent before participating in a human trial; this consent cannot be obtained through coercion or undue influence. Bridges says the threat of termination violates the law...

Bridges has again misconstrued this provision, and she has now also misrepresented the facts. The hospital's employees are not participants in a human trial. They are licensed

doctors, nurses, medical technicians, and staff members. The hospital has not applied to test the COVID-19 vaccines on its employees, it has not been approved by an institutional review board, and it has not been certified to proceed with clinical trials. Bridges's claim that the injection requirement violates 45 C.F.R. § 46.116 also fails.

She also says that the injection requirement is invalid because it violates the Nuremberg Code, and she likens the threat of termination in this case to forced medical experimentation during the Holocaust. The Nuremberg Code does not apply because Methodist is a private employer, not a government. Equating the injection requirement to medical experimentation in concentration camps is reprehensible. Nazi doctors conducted medical experiments on victims that caused pain, mutilation, permanent disability, and in many cases, death.

Although her claims fail as a matter of law, it is also necessary to clarify that Bridges has not been coerced. Bridges says that she is being forced to be injected with a vaccine or be fired. This is not coercion. Methodist is trying to do their business of saving lives without giving them the COVID-19 virus. It is a choice made to keep staff, patients, and their families safer. Bridges can freely choose to accept or refuse a COVID-19 vaccine; however, if she refuses, she will simply need to work somewhere else...”

The *Bridges* ruling has been affirmed by Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals⁴³² and is now cited as precedent.⁴³³

Reader asked:

“Do you agree with their ruling?”

My reply:

Yes.

Here’s the chain of reasoning.

Plaintiffs filed their cases claiming that the products were experimental vaccines, and that recipients were participants in clinical trials and therefore had cognizable informed consent rights.

Plaintiffs were entitled to believe that at the time they filed (January 2021 for Brook Jackson, June 2021 for Jennifer Bridges and her co-workers), because those are part of the package of lies (legalized fraud) presented to the public through false, misleading, ambiguous and concealing language used by federal and state officials to describe the products and the programs.

⁴³² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2022.06.13-bridges-v.-houston-methodistl-fifth-circuit-affirmed.pdf>

⁴³³ <https://casetext.com/case/bridges-v-hous-methodist-hosp/how-cited?citingPage=1&sort=relevance>

As military targets of DoD biochemical weapons, plaintiffs do not fall under informed consent laws and clinical trial subject participant protections. Those laws are inapplicable in military/war contexts.

Through the *Jackson*⁴³⁴ and *Bridges*⁴³⁵ decisions, the federal government has made clear that the products are biochemical weapons and the use is a military operation intended to harm and kill recipients.

So cases that are being brought now, still characterizing the products as regulated, medicinal products (“experimental vaccines”); still characterizing recipients as participants in regulated clinical trials; still characterizing government programs as “public health” campaigns; and still characterizing Covid-19 as a “deadly global pandemic;” are being brought under false premises.

In my view, all such cases will continue to be dismissed, by judges following the public health emergency (PHE) and Emergency Use Authorization (EUA) laws and building on the *Jackson* and *Bridges* precedents.

This is why I have advocated and still advocate that attorneys draft the factual history and legal argument sections of all post-Jackson, post-Bridges lawsuits, by

1. identifying the enabling statutes, regulations and treaties,⁴³⁶ and directly challenging their constitutionality;
2. calling the products intentionally-lethal DoD biochemical weapons;
3. characterizing the plaintiffs as military targets of military weapons during a military campaign (Operation Warp Speed); and
4. identifying — as defendants — the men and women running the military campaign in their personal capacities only,⁴³⁷ as individuals impersonating government officials.

To date, to my knowledge, no attorneys have been interested in filing such cases. I’ve been told it’s because there’s no money in it, either now or in future.

The advantages of such legal strategies are two-fold:

1. They happen to be true accounts of what’s happening, and
2. They have very high potential to educate the public and drive public pressure on Congress and the state legislatures to repeal the enabling laws,⁴³⁸ strip the legal immunities currently held by the people running the programs, and re-assert the US Constitution as superseding and nullifying the United Nations World Health Organization International Health Regulations.

⁴³⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/04/2023.03.31-judge-truncate-order-dismissal.pdf>

⁴³⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/08/2021.06.12-bridges-v.-houston-methodist-district-court-opinion.pdf>

⁴³⁶ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/american-domestic-bioterrorism-program>

⁴³⁷ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/on-sovereign-immunity-re-post-dual>

⁴³⁸ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/smashing-the-overton-window>

Repealable laws enabling State-sponsored mass murder of Americans

- Homeland Security Act (6 USC Ch. 1, Domestic Security)
- Federal Reserve Act (12 USC Ch. 3, Banks and Banking)
- International Bureaus, Congresses, Etc., (22 USC Ch. 7, Foreign Relations and Intercourse) including Subchapter XVIII, International Organizations Immunities Act, and Subchapter XX, World Health Organization
- Defense Against Weapons of Mass Destruction Act, (50 USC Ch. 40, War and National Defense), including amendments to 10 USC Ch. 15, Armed Forces (Military Support for Civilian Law Enforcement Agencies), and amendments to 10 USC 382, renumbered to 10 USC 282, authorizing domestic deployment of military against civilians during “emergency situations involving chemical or biological weapons of mass destruction.”
- Food Drug and Cosmetics Act, (21 USC Ch. 9, Food and Drugs), including Emergency Use Authorization program
- Public Health Service Act (42 USC Ch. 6A, Public Health and Welfare), including Public Health Emergencies program and Vaccines program
- Social Security Act (42 USC Ch. 7, Public Health and Welfare), including Medicare and Medicaid programs
- Stafford Act/Disaster Relief Act (42 USC Ch. 68, Public Health and Welfare)
- Chemical and Biological Warfare Program (50 USC Ch. 32, War and National Defense)
- War Powers Resolution/War Powers Act (50 USC Ch. 33, War and National Defense), including 2001 Authorization for Use of Military Force (AUMF).
- National Emergencies Act (50 USC Ch. 34, War and National Defense)
- Defense Production Act (50 USC Ch. 55, War and National Defense)
- PATRIOT Act — Additions and Amendments to Title 8, Aliens and Nationality; Title 15, Commerce and Trade; Title 18, Crimes and Criminal Procedure; Title 31, Money and Finance; Title 50, War and National Defense; and Title 51, National and Commercial Space Programs.

* * *

November 2023



Apostle Paul in Prison. Rembrandt

Nov. 6, 2023 - Short list of questions for Pfizer executives.

For use by those who hold authority to compel responses from Pfizer, and prohibit use of and seize vials within their political jurisdictions when full and frank disclosures are not forthcoming.

Below is a subset/reworking of items from a larger set of draft discovery materials.

- April 28, 2023 - Draft discovery materials for civil and criminal cases. Useful for promoting understanding that the factual record of events since January 2020 supports the legal conclusion that products labeled 'vaccines' are presumptive injectable biochemical weapons.

With respect to establishing Pfizer's legal position on the applicability and enforceability of current Good Manufacturing Practice regulations (cGMP) as promulgated and enforced by FDA (PDF⁴³⁹):

1. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of the following three (3) contract documents, pertaining to Department of Defense Other Transaction Authority project OTA W15QKN-16-9-1002:

- July 20, 2020 Medical CBRN Defense Consortium (MCDC) "Base Agreement" No. 2020-532, between Advanced Technology International (ATI) and Pfizer, Inc. [Redacted copy⁴⁴⁰ released to public through *Jackson v. Ventavia, Pfizer, ICON*];
- July 21, 2020 "Technical Direction Letter" for Medical CRBN Defense Consortium (MCDC) Request for Prototype Proposals (RPP) 20-11, Objective PRE-20-11 for COVID-19 Pandemic - Large Scale Vaccine Manufacturing Demonstration, between Advanced Technology International (ATI) and Pfizer, Inc. [Redacted copy⁴⁴¹ released to public through *Jackson v. Ventavia, Pfizer, ICON*];
- ATI-DOD-Pfizer "Project Agreement" 2011-003 under OTA W15QKN-16-9-1002, defined at p. 9 of July 20, 2020 Base Agreement, under which Pfizer is the Project Agreement Holder ("PAH") [As of Nov. 6, 2023, the "Project Agreement" has not been disclosed to public in any form, to my knowledge.]

2. Identify all US federal drug manufacturing, quality control, labeling, distribution and related regulations, by Code of Federal Regulations (CFR) citation, applicable to Pfizer's development, manufacturing, quality control, labeling and distribution of the products known as "Covid-19 vaccines." Regulations that may apply include but are not limited to: 21 CFR 210, 21 CFR 211, 21 CFR 600; 21 CFR 601 and 21 CFR 820.

3. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer submitted to the FDA to comply with the terms of each applicable regulation between January 2020 and the present.

⁴³⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2023.11.06-short-list-of-questions-for-pfizer-executives.pdf>

⁴⁴⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2020.07.20-base-agreement-pfizer-contract-56-p-exh-a-jackson.pdf>

⁴⁴¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2022/10/2020.07.21-dod-ati-pfizer-technical-direction-letter-ota-w15qkn-16-9-1002-35-p.pdf>

4. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer received from the FDA pertaining to compliance review and enforcement of each applicable regulation between January 2020 and the present.
5. List all contract terms and conditions, by contract title, date, section and page number, applicable to, and/or enforceable by parties, pertaining to Pfizer's manufacturing, quality control, labeling and distribution of the products known as "Covid-19 vaccines."
6. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer submitted to contract counterparties (ATI/US Department of Defense) documenting compliance with each applicable, enforceable contract term/condition between January 2020 and the present.
7. Produce signed, dated, unredacted copies of all documents Pfizer submitted to contract counterparties (ATI/US Department of Defense) documenting compliance with each applicable, enforceable CFR regulation governing product manufacturing, quality control, labeling and distribution between January 2020 and the present.

Earlier drafts of these interrogative materials were prepared for and submitted to Senator Ron Johnson in January 2023. As of November 2023, Johnson remains impervious to requests that he act publicly upon the information provided.

*

Pfizer manufactures the class of biochemical weapons known as "Covid-19 vaccines" knowing that no CFR pharmaceutical cGMP regulations are or ever were applicable to the raw materials entering and finished products leaving Pfizer-labeled facilities; that DoD, FDA, ATI and DOJ would not, did not and do not enforce cGMP compliance; and that therefore no record of compliance or enforcement activity exists.

These questions are drafted to give Pfizer an opportunity to admit those facts to anyone who has the authority to compel responses from Pfizer, and to help those authorities properly interpret Pfizer's anticipated refusal to provide the requested documentation as confirmation of the state of war that currently exists between infiltrators posing as US Government officials, and their military targets: the people of the United States, civilian and military alike.

Note:

Pfizer is just one of many military contractors producing biochemical weapons for the US Department of Defense and labeling them as 'vaccines' and other medicinal products. This set of questions is addressed to Pfizer as the named respondent only because Pfizer-labeled products have been the focus of recent public discussion of contamination; adulteration; cGxP non-compliance; and FDA non-enforcement of cGxP regulations. These questions and document demands can be revised and addressed to Moderna, Johnson & Johnson and many other DoD contractors to solicit the same responses and non-responses.

Related

- Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation." (Katherine Watt)
- March 2, 2023 - Key quotes from Pfizer's April 22, 2022 Motion to Dismiss and US Government's Oct. 4, 2022 Statement of Interest in Support of MtD. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 16, 2023 - On the materiality and immateriality of fraud and of government knowledge of fraud for legal challenges to US government Covid policies, programs and product use. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 19, 2023 - Breaking: Pfizer is going under the bus... ⁴⁴²(Sasha Latypova) - "...As part of "covid live military exercise" it was always planned that when deaths and injuries become so undeniable, that 98%+ Americans refuse the boosters (and technically become anti-vaxxers), and the truth about DOD deploying bioweapons on Americans with intent to kill and harm becomes sort of known, Pfizer will be "prosecuted" with much great publicity (to drown out the truth)..."
- Oct. 23, 2023 - OMG, SV40! Can We Sue Pfizer NOW?⁴⁴³ (Sasha Latypova)
- Oct. 23, 2023 - On civil suits against Pfizer for "contamination" of Covid-19 biochemical weapons. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 26, 2023 - 21 USC 360bbb-3(e)(3) and 360bbb-3a(c): federal law authorizing HHS Secretary to waive current Good Manufacturing Practices (cGMP) for EUA products. (Katherine Watt)
- Oct. 28, 2023 - Whatever is in the biochemical weapons bearing Pfizer and other pharma labels, is there because US SecDefs and their WHO-BIS handlers ordered it to be there. (Katherine Watt)
- Nov. 4, 2023 - Do C-19 Vax Manufacturers Violate cGxP?⁴⁴⁴ (Sasha Latypova)

* * *

⁴⁴² <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/breaking-pfizer-is-going-under-the>

⁴⁴³ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/omg-sv40-pfizer-can-be-sued-now>

⁴⁴⁴ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/do-fentanyl-dealers-violate-cgxp>

Nov. 8, 2023 - Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt discussing non-regulation of non-medicines known as 'vaccines,' and other US military biochemical weapons.

21 USC 360bbb, FDCA Section 561, FDCA Section 564, etc.

- Nov. 4, 2023 - Do C-19 Vax Manufacturers Violate cGxP?⁴⁴⁵ (Sasha Latypova)
- Nov. 7, 2023 - Sasha Latypova and Katherine Watt talking about non-regulation of non-medicines.⁴⁴⁶ (Link to Rumble video, 38 min)
- Nov. 8, 2023 - FDA "Approval" for Covid-19 Vaccines Was Fake - based non-investigational use of a non-experimental unapproved substance (a poison)⁴⁴⁷ (Sasha Latypova)

Citation key:

US Code, Title 21, Food and Drugs, Chapter 9, Federal Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA).

Notes include title/topic and year passed by US Congress, signed by US Presidents. Most provisions have been amended many times since 1997 when the foundation was laid. List below.

- 21 USC 360bbb = FDCA Section **561**, Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics. Added 1997.
- 21 USC 360bbb-0 = FDCA Section 561A, Expanded access policy required for investigational drugs. Added 2016.
- 21 USC 360bbb-0a = FDCA Section 561B, Investigational drugs for use by eligible patients. Added 2018.
- 21 USC 360bbb-1 = FDCA Section 562, Dispute resolution. Added 1997.
- 21 USC 360bbb-2 = FDCA Section 563, Classification of products. Added 1997.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3 = FDCA Section 564, Authorization for medical products for use in emergencies [Legal conditions governing product manufacturing] - "...the use of such product...shall not be considered to constitute a clinical investigation..." Added 2003.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3a = FDCA 564A, Emergency use of medical products. [Legal conditions governing product use.] Added 2013.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3b = FDCA 564B, Products held for emergency use. [Legal conditions governing product stockpiling and "introduction into interstate commerce." Added 2013.
- 21 USC 360bbb-3c = [Enacted as part of PL 115-92; not entered into the FDCA], Expedited development and review of medical products for emergency uses. Added 2017.
- 21 USC 360bbb-4 = FDCA 565, Countermeasure development, review and technical assistance. Added 2006.
- 21 USC 360bbb-4a = FDCA 565A, Priority review to encourage treatments for agents that present national security threats. Added 2016.
- 21 USC 360bbb-4b = FDCA 565B, Medical countermeasures master files. Added 2019.
- 21 USC 360bbb-5 = FDCA 566, Critical Path Public-Private Partnerships. Added 2007.

⁴⁴⁵ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/do-fentanyl-dealers-violate-cgxp>

⁴⁴⁶ <https://rumble.com/v3udbi4-sasha-latypova-and-katherine-watt-talking-about-non-regulation-of-non-medic.html>

⁴⁴⁷ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/fda-approval-for-covid-19-vaccines>

- 21 USC 360bbb-5a = FDCA 566A, Emerging Technology Program. Added 2022.
- 21 USC 360bbb-6 = FDCA 567, Risk communication. Added 2007.
- 21 USC 360bbb-7 = FDCA 568, Notification. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8 = FDCA 569, Consultation with external experts on rare diseases, targeted therapies, and genetic targeting of treatments. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8a = FDCA 569A, Optimizing global clinical trials. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8b = FDCA 569B, Use of clinical investigation data from outside the United States. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8c = FDCA 569C, Patient participation in medical product discussion. Added 2012.
- 21 USC 360bbb-8d = FDCA 569D, Notification, nondistribution, and recall of controlled substances. Added 2018.

Related

- April 25, 2022 - The investigational drugs that weren't.
- June 9, 2022 - COVID-19 injectable bioweapons as case study in legalized, government-operated domestic bioterrorism.
- Nov. 22, 2022 - Stopping conditions.
- Feb. 7, 2023 - D4CE presentation video⁴⁴⁸ - *Doctors4Covid Ethics*. Katherine Watt (36 p. slide deck presentation,⁴⁴⁹ 75 min).
- Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation."

⁴⁴⁸ <https://rumble.com/v28tygs-katherine-watt-presentation.html>

⁴⁴⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/02/kill-box-presentation-long-form-1.pdf>

US Congressional acts:

- 1997 - Food and Drug Administration Modernization Act;
- 2002 - Public Health Security and Bioterrorism Preparedness and Response Act
- 2002 - Homeland Security Act of 2002
- 2003 - National Defense Authorization Act FY2004 (NDAA)
- 2004 - Project Bioshield Act
- 2005 - Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness Act (PREP)
- 2006 - Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness Act (PAHPA)
- 2007 - NIH Reform Act of 2006
- 2007 - Food and Drug Administration Amendments Act of 2007
- 2012 - Food and Drug Administration Safety and Innovation Act
- 2013 - Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness Reauthorization Act (PAHPRA)
- 2016 - 21st Century CURES Act
- 2017 - FDA Reauthorization Act of 2017
- 2017 - National Defense Authorization Act FY2018 (NDAA)
- 2017 - An Act To amend the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act to authorize additional emergency uses for medical products to reduce deaths and severity of injuries caused by agents of war, and for other purposes.
- 2018 - Trickett Wendler, Frank Mongiello, Jordan McLinn, and Matthew Bellina Right to Try Act
- 2018 - Substance Use-Disorder Prevention That Promotes Opioid Recovery and Treatment [SUPPORT Act] for Patients and Communities Act
- 2019 - Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness and Advancing Innovations Act
- 2021 - An Act to amend the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act with respect to the scope of new chemical exclusivity
- 2022 - Continuing Appropriations and Ukraine Supplemental Appropriations Act, Division F: FDA User Fee Reauthorization Act Of 2022
- 2022 - Further Continuing Appropriations and Extensions Act, 2023
- 2022 - Consolidated Appropriations Act; Division FF - Health and Human Services

* * *

Nov. 8, 2023 - Interview with James Delingpole

Thank you to James Delingpole for inviting me to be interviewed for his podcast, the Delingpod. Conversation recorded Oct. 31, 2023, published Nov. 6, 2023. (90 min)

Links: James Delingpole Substack⁴⁵⁰; Rumble⁴⁵¹; Apple Podcasts⁴⁵²; Google Podcasts⁴⁵³; Spotify⁴⁵⁴

Also, for readers interested in a version of my Iceland presentation that includes the segments taken out for the YouTube version,⁴⁵⁵ (on the globalists' parallel goal to destroy trust in national governments, and my view that people should not participate in that globalist project either) kla.tv in Iceland recorded the event and uploaded the video to the kla.tv website and Facebook, along with an introduction in Icelandic and English closed captions. They sent me a copy of the file, which I uploaded to my Rumble account.

Links:

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing: Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare⁴⁵⁶ (kla.tv, 30 min)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing: Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare⁴⁵⁷ (Facebook, 30 min)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing: Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare⁴⁵⁸ (Rumble, 30 min)

See also:

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)⁴⁵⁹ - (video file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe's Odyssey account)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)⁴⁶⁰ - (video file, 53 min; Katherine Watt's Rumble account)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized "Healthcare" for Global Population Control and Enslavement (Latypova); Intentional killing. legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare (Watt)⁴⁶¹ - (audio file, 53 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Ratical.org)

⁴⁵⁰ <https://delingpole.substack.com/p/katherine-watt>

⁴⁵¹ <https://rumble.com/v3u8m61-katherine-watt.html>

⁴⁵² <https://podcasts.apple.com/gb/podcast/katherine-watt/id1449753062?i=1000633987163>

⁴⁵³

<https://podcasts.google.com/feed/aHR0cHM6Ly9mZWVkbG9mZGJlYyY29tL2RlbGluZ3BvbG9mZmVIZC54bWw/episode/ZGVsaW5ncG9sZS5wb2RiZWFuLmNvbS83ZmM4ODFmOC11NTNLTNhZDktOGUyYS00MjNkZjg0MTVmNTk?sa=X&ved=0CAUQkfYCAhcKEwiokeXVr7WCAxUAAAAAHQAAAAAQ>

⁴⁵⁴ <https://open.spotify.com/episode/1iT0OrmvL9b7czUNyxW7fD>

⁴⁵⁵ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/weaponized-healthcare-for-global>

⁴⁵⁶ <https://www.kla.tv/27315>

⁴⁵⁷ <https://www.facebook.com/kla.tv.island/videos/241349475603181/>

⁴⁵⁸ <https://rumble.com/v3spjaz-intentional-killing-legal-frameworks-for-state-sponsored-biochemical-warfar.html>

⁴⁵⁹ <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LetTheScienceSpeak-SLKW-100423:f>

⁴⁶⁰ <https://rumble.com/v3qs5i4-weaponized-healthcare-and-legal-frameworks-for-state-sponsored-biochemical-.html>

⁴⁶¹ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/mp3s/Latypova-Watt-LetTheScienceSpeak-100423.mp3>

- Oct. 4, 2023 - Weaponized “Healthcare” for Global Population Control and Enslavement⁴⁶² (Sasha Latypova slide deck PDF at Ratical.org)
- Oct. 4, 2023 - Intentional killing. Legal frameworks for State-sponsored biochemical warfare⁴⁶³ (Katherine Watt slide deck PDF at Ratical.org)

And Sasha’s re-presentation of a key segment stripped from original video to comply with demands of YouTube censors:

- Oct. 10, 2023 - The "Pandemic" Legal Cage⁴⁶⁴ (video file, 6 min; Sasha Latypova, Substack)
- Oct. 10, 2023 - The “Pandemic” Legal Cage⁴⁶⁵ (video file, 6 min; Dave Ratcliffe, Odyssey)

⁴⁶² <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeakSLatypovaIceland.pdf>

⁴⁶³ <https://ratical.org/PandemicParallaxView/LetTheScienceSpeaksWattIceland.pdf>

⁴⁶⁴ <https://sashalatyova.substack.com/p/understanding-the-pandemic-legal>

⁴⁶⁵ <https://odysee.com/@PandemicParallaxView:6/LatypovaPandemicLegalCageAdd:d>

Nov. 10, 2023 - PDF compilations. And a note to paid subscribers and readers considering offering financial support.

[October 2025 Note - PDF links omitted here, because content is available in compilations as revised October 2025]

The PDF files compile supporting material and commentary on this synopsis from a January 2023 abstract for an academic paper:⁴⁶⁶

...Through gradual, covert statutory reclassification and program transfers, reinforced through Presidential Executive Orders and related executive branch declarations, and implemented through hundreds of regulatory amendments, the US Government's Chemical and Biological Warfare Program originally housed in the Department of Defense (DOD), became the Public Health Emergency [PHE]-Emergency Use Authorization [EUA]-Medical Countermeasures program housed in the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).

The bioterrorism program is now jointly operated by DOD, HHS, Department of Homeland Security, Department of State, most other US federal agencies and their subordinate departments, divisions, offices, authorities, enterprises, committees, advisory boards and employees, in collaboration with the World Health Organization, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, and other public, private and public-private hybrid institutions around the world...

Note to paid subscribers:

Thank you for providing financial support for my research and writing work.

For a couple of months, I've noticed some irregularities in the payment processing system that connects subscriber bank and credit card accounts, to Stripe (the payment processor for Substack subscriptions), to writer bank accounts. I've experienced these irregularities as a Substack subscriber providing financial support to other Substack writers, and also as a writer who earns income from reader support through the Substack platform.

Some of the funds readers are trying to provide to support Substack writers' work is getting through to the writers, and some of it is not.

At a minimum, an agent with authority to block transactions is triggering 'fraud detection' and 'insufficient funds' protocols to block some transactions, when the payments are routine subscription payments that have successfully cleared for many previous months, and/or are payments for which the payer account has sufficient funds.

⁴⁶⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

I don't know whether the agents engaged in this transaction-blocking activity work for Substack, Stripe, MasterCard, Visa, other financial services companies, or other entities (governmental or quasi-governmental).

I also don't know whether the funds whose transfer is blocked in this way are simply retained in the subscribers' bank accounts, or if those funds are diverted to third parties who are neither the readers trying to provide financial support to Substack writers, nor the writers who earn income from reader support. When it happened to me as a subscriber, the transaction was blocked and a temporary hold was put on the account until I went to the bank and confirmed the transaction was legitimate and had successfully cleared every month for more than a year, at which point the bank teller lifted the hold and the next monthly payment went through.

Due to the complexity of the transaction fee structures through which Substack, Stripe, Visa, Mastercard and other business entities take their cut for providing content-hosting, newsletter-distribution, and payment-processing services; the complexity of the financial reports made available by Stripe (batch processing, transaction timing, etc.); and my lack of forensic accounting skills, I don't have a good way to track what's happening to the money as it makes its way from individual subscriber accounts to writer accounts.

The most likely explanation is that this is another example of the clunky, pre-CDBC social credit system, more subtle than simply kicking people off of payment platforms entirely and shutting down bank accounts.

I lack time and interest to learn how to do forensic accounting, and I don't have sufficient trust in any other digital payment processors to want to set up new accounts elsewhere, so I'm not planning to pursue the matter further.

Some of the funds readers are trying to provide to support my work is getting through, and some of it is not. I'm grateful to earn any income at all from this work.

I'm posting about it to let Bailiwick readers and paid subscribers know that it's happening, so that if you want to look into what's happening with your money for any of your paid Substack subscriptions, you can try to track things through your bank and credit card accounts and take whatever steps you think prudent to protect your financial property.

* * *

Nov. 13, 2023 - Opportunities for US state lawmakers to shield their populations from the next 'public health emergency'-predicated federal assaults.

[October 2025 Note: In light of what I later learned about biology, pathology, epidemiology and related biomedical and scientific subjects, I do not find claims or predictions about the stability, identity, homogeneity, pathogenicity (disease-causation), and casual-contact transmissibility of biological matter, including claims and legal classifications pertaining to "communicable disease" vectors as causative of cold and flu cases and community outbreaks, to be credible.]

Reply to an email about growing state interest in defending state populations against the federal government's public health emergency-predicated, armed biochemical invasions.

Attaching a few key documents:

- Dec. 21, 2001 - Model State Emergency Health Powers Act⁴⁶⁷ (draft template by Center for Law and the Public's Health at Georgetown and Johns Hopkins Universities, for the CDC, to assist National Governors Association, National Conference of State Legislatures, Association of State and Territorial Health Officials, and National Association of County and City Health Officials)
- Sept. 16, 2003 - Turning Point Collaborative Model State Public Health Act: A Tool for Assessing Public Health Laws⁴⁶⁸
- Aug. 15, 2007 - Turning Point Model State Public Health Act State Legislative Update Table⁴⁶⁹ (report by Center for Law and the Public's Health at Georgetown and Johns Hopkins Universities)
- June 2012 - Network for Public Health Law Model State Emergency Health Powers Act Summary Matrix.⁴⁷⁰

In 2001, Lawrence Gostin, James Hodge and other public health lawyers developed a Model State Emergency Health Powers Act template.⁴⁷¹

The template laid out, in several sections, how public health law lobbyists should use the fear momentum from 9/11 and the anthrax attacks to drive state laws into state codes that would concentrate unreviewable emergency management power to control people and property, into the state health officials' and law enforcement hands during declared "public health emergencies," identical to the mechanisms also put in place at the national and international levels.

Most state lawmakers and populations did not understand that these laws would be used to override and suspend constitutional and criminal law during outbreaks of common communicable diseases (such as colds and flus).

⁴⁶⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2001.12.21-johns-hopkins-model-state-emergency-health-powers-act-msehp-copy.pdf>

⁴⁶⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2003.09.16-turning-point-mspha-model-state-public-health-act.pdf>

⁴⁶⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2007.08.15-georgetown-rwj-tracking-table-mshpa-turning-point-full-report-32-p.pdf>

⁴⁷⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2012.06-msehp-network-for-public-health-law-report-re-states.pdf>

⁴⁷¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2001.12.21-johns-hopkins-model-state-emergency-health-powers-act-msehp-copy.pdf>

However, colds and flus were brought into the list of communicable diseases authorizing centralized government response through three Presidential Executive orders signed in 2003 (symptomatic SARS⁴⁷²), 2005 (symptomatic influenza⁴⁷³) and 2014 (asymptomatic SARS⁴⁷⁴).

If you only have time to read a few pages of the 2001 MSEHPA template,⁴⁷⁵ read the outline from pages 2 to 5, because it lays out the sections that the enslavers and murderers sought to have the state legislators put into their state laws.

At the same time, the public health law groups (centered at Georgetown, Johns Hopkins, Robert Wood Johnson and a few other institutions) ramped up their lobbying efforts in each state capital.

Over the next few years, most states passed at least a few of the provisions, and some states passed most or all of them.

For example, in 2002, Florida and South Carolina lawmakers passed most of the provisions, codified at FSA 381.00315⁴⁷⁶ and FSA 768.13⁴⁷⁷ for Florida, and SCA 44-4-100⁴⁷⁸ et seq (“Emergency Health Powers Act”) for South Carolina.

By 2012, the public health law lobbyists had prepared several reports tracking the progress of the campaign.

The column headers for the table in the June 2012 report⁴⁷⁹ correspond to sections of the 2001 MSEHPA regarding definition of PHE; reporting requirements; how to declare a PHE at the state level; how to orchestrate suspension of other laws during PHEs; how to authorize state health and law enforcement officials' access to and control of people through isolation and quarantine; access to and control of facilities, property and health care supplies; forced treatments (including vaccinations); licensing of health care workers; and civil immunity under tort law for "Good Samaritans," defined as state or private actors providing health care services during emergencies.

This civil immunity can now be understood — through the Covid-19 lens 2020-present — as simply a license to kill, whether or not individual health care workers understand that the products they're using are biochemical weapons and the acts they're committing are assault, sterilization, torture and homicide.

The row titles list the US states in alphabetical order by two-letter abbreviation, and the table cells contain the citations for the laws adopted in each state as of June 2012.

⁴⁷² <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2003-04-09/pdf/03-8832.pdf>

⁴⁷³ <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2005-04-05/pdf/05-6907.pdf>

⁴⁷⁴ <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2014-08-06/pdf/2014-18682.pdf>

⁴⁷⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2001.12.21-johns-hopkins-model-state-emergency-health-powers-act-msehpa-copy.pdf>

⁴⁷⁶ http://www.leg.state.fl.us/statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&URL=0300-0399/0381/Sections/0381.00315.html

⁴⁷⁷ http://www.leg.state.fl.us/Statutes/index.cfm?App_mode=Display_Statute&URL=0700-0799/0768/Sections/0768.13.html

⁴⁷⁸ <https://www.scstatehouse.gov/code/t44c004.php>

⁴⁷⁹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2012.06-msehpa-network-for-public-health-law-report-re-states.pdf>

The laws were generally put into four sections of state law: public health/health and human welfare sections; military, militia and emergency management sections; governor/executive authority sections; and civil tort sections.

Some of the citations may have been renumbered since 2012, but I checked many of them last night and most are still numbered as they were in 2012.

The public health lawyers also maintain "policy surveillance" databases⁴⁸⁰ that people in each state can use to get a sense of what's happened in the last couple of years.

The first priority, for any state lawmakers who understand what's truly happening (as contrasted with the false story presented by federal officials), is to introduce bills to repeal the public health emergency laws that their own legislatures adopted over the past few decades.

These bills can be very simply written, titled "An Act to Repeal [insert citation]..." with a "Findings" section that lays out what state lawmakers and people have learned in the last four years about federal falsification of data — especially cause of death coding fraud and diagnostic testing fraud — for the purpose of characterizing common communicable diseases (colds, flus, etc.) as "public health emergencies" justifying concentration of power and direct government control of persons and property to enable theft, sterilization, injury and homicide without constitutional, civil or criminal law interfering with the programs.

⁴⁸⁰ <https://lawatlas.org/topics>

Related, on state and local medical martial law and preemption

- Feb. 2, 2022 - January 19, 2017 Federal Register. US Health and Human Services final rulemaking, WHO International Health Regulations, and human liberty.
- March 17, 2022 - On the World Health Organization's current round of pandemic treaty negotiations. Preemption doctrine at the global level: America is already under stealth occupation.
- May 21, 2022 - On the federal government's plan to use force against American civilians
- July 23, 2022 - Why do local law enforcement officers side with hospitals and nursing homes in conflicts with patients, patients' family members and pastoral care providers?
- Sept. 27, 2022 - On why Biden's comment that 'the pandemic is over' doesn't lift the bioterrorist police state jackboot off our necks.
- Oct. 5, 2022 - State-level Mini-Me government-run bioterrorism programs. Turning Point Initiative, Model State Emergency Health Powers Act and progeny.
- Nov. 3, 2022 - Is bodily trespass under medical pretexts constitutional?
- Nov. 4, 2022 - Forced internment on communicable disease and public health emergency pretexts. New York is the outlier in not already having pseudo-laws pseudo-authorizing death camps. By 2021, 48 state governments had already put them in place.
- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack. Supporting materials for people fighting on the litigation and legal reform battlefields. [See No. 7 on list of 11 responses I think are useful.]
- March 7, 2023 - How the biowarfare 'public health' sausage gets made at the state and local level [second section of post]
- March 22, 2023 - On the utility, for inducing peaceful compliance with violent globalist control-and-kill programs, of presenting fake threats as real.
- April 19, 2023 - Deepen the backlash against public health. A rebuttal/reworking of an editorial by Lawrence O. Gostin and Sarah Wetter, published March 30, 2023 by *Science* journal.
- Sept. 28, 2023 - On urging county, municipal and regional law enforcement and health officials to defy orders to capture and kill people under public health emergency pretexts.
- Oct. 18, 2023 - There is never going to be another "deadly global pandemic." There have not been any in the past. The Monster has only devised means to produce the illusion of deadly global pandemics. And that's all he will ever be able to do.

* * *

Nov. 14, 2023 - Separation of powers, reservation of powers (federalism), and the PREP Act.

I've been reading Covid-times case law related to:

- 1) Constitutional separation of powers between the three distinct branches of the federal government — executive (President and administrative Cabinet secretaries and agencies); legislative (Congress); and judicial (federal district courts, circuit courts of appeals and Supreme Court); and
- 2) Constitutional federalism, or reservation of powers — powers "not delegated" by the States and the people to the federal government and powers not "prohibited by" the Constitution — to the States, under Amendment 10.

"The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people."

*

There are two main ways that the monsters working in and through the United Nations World Health Organization preemptively hobbled the US Constitution as embodied in American governing institutions, that would have interfered with the Covid-19 sequence of orchestrated lies and stopped the ongoing mass murder program.

One mechanism for the kneecapping of the Constitution is through the laws passed by Congress and signed by US presidents. More on those statutory mechanisms below.

The other main mechanism is through federal court decisions that have interpreted the Constitution expansively with regard to exercise of federal power, and narrowly with regard to exercise of State power.

Through his May 29, 2020 opinion in *South Bay Pentecostal Church v. Gavin Newsom, et al*,⁴⁸¹ SCOTUS Chief Justice John Roberts issued a stand-down order to block all federal courts from reviewing federal and state exercise of executive and legislative power for constitutional soundness.

Justice Roberts cited a 1985 case, *Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority et al*,⁴⁸² to support his argument:

...Where those broad limits [on latitude to act for "the safety and health of the people"] are not exceeded, they should not be subject to second-guessing by an "unelected federal judiciary," which lacks the background, competence, and expertise to assess public health and is not accountable to the people...

⁴⁸¹ https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044_pok0.pdf

⁴⁸² <https://tile.loc.gov/storage-services/service/ll/usrep/usrep469/usrep469528/usrep469528.pdf>

More on *South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom* and *Garcia v. SAMTA* to come.

Bailiwick reporting and short analyses of *South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom* and Congressional abdication/executive usurpation of Constitutional authority listed below.

*

On the statutory side, the Constitutional damage was mostly inflicted at 42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7), (8) and (9): provisions added to the Public Health Service Act of 1944 in 2005 through the PREP Act.

For background:

The "public health emergency" section (PHSA 319, 42 USC 247d) was added to the PHSA in July 1983. The 1983 Congressional act introduced the category of "public health emergency" to the collection of national circumstances (such as state of war) authorizing overrides of constitutional law, civil tort law and criminal law.

42 USC 247d = PHSA 319:

PUBLIC HEALTH EMERGENCIES.

(a) EMERGENCIES.—If the Secretary determines, after consultation with the Director of the National Institutes of Health, the Administrator of the Alcohol, Drug Abuse, and Mental Health Administration, the Commissioner of the Food and Drug Administration, or the Director of the Centers for Disease Control, that—

(1) a disease or disorder presents a public health emergency; or

(2) a public health emergency, including significant outbreaks of infectious diseases or bioterrorist attacks, otherwise exists,

the Secretary may take such action as may be appropriate to respond to the public health emergency, including making grants and entering into contracts and conducting and supporting investigations into the cause, treatment, or prevention of a disease or disorder described in paragraph (1).

The act was very short, just over one page,⁴⁸³ and the second part appropriated \$30 million for a Public Health Emergencies Fund: the slush fund of money to support HHS Secretary "action."

The only oversight provision in the act was a requirement that the HHS Secretary provide annual, retrospective reports to the House Energy and Commerce Committee and the Senate Labor and Human Resources Committee.

*

⁴⁸³ <https://uscode.house.gov/statutes/pl/98/49.pdf>

In 2013, the HHS Secretary authority to make a "determination" about the existence of a public health emergency was also added to the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA Section 564 = 21 USC 360bbb-3) through the Pandemic and All-Hazards Preparedness Reauthorization Act (PAHPRA Act), to connect the event "determination" to the HHS power to deploy "Emergency Use Authorized" products and platforms:

21 USC 360bbb-3(b) = FDCA 564(b).

DECLARATION OF EMERGENCY OR THREAT JUSTIFYING EMERGENCY
AUTHORIZED USE.--

(1) IN GENERAL.—The [HHS] Secretary may make a declaration that the circumstances exist justifying the authorization under this subsection for a product on the basis of—

(A) a determination by the Secretary of Homeland Security that there is a domestic emergency, or a significant potential for a domestic emergency, involving a heightened risk of attack with a biological, chemical, radiological, or nuclear agent or agents;

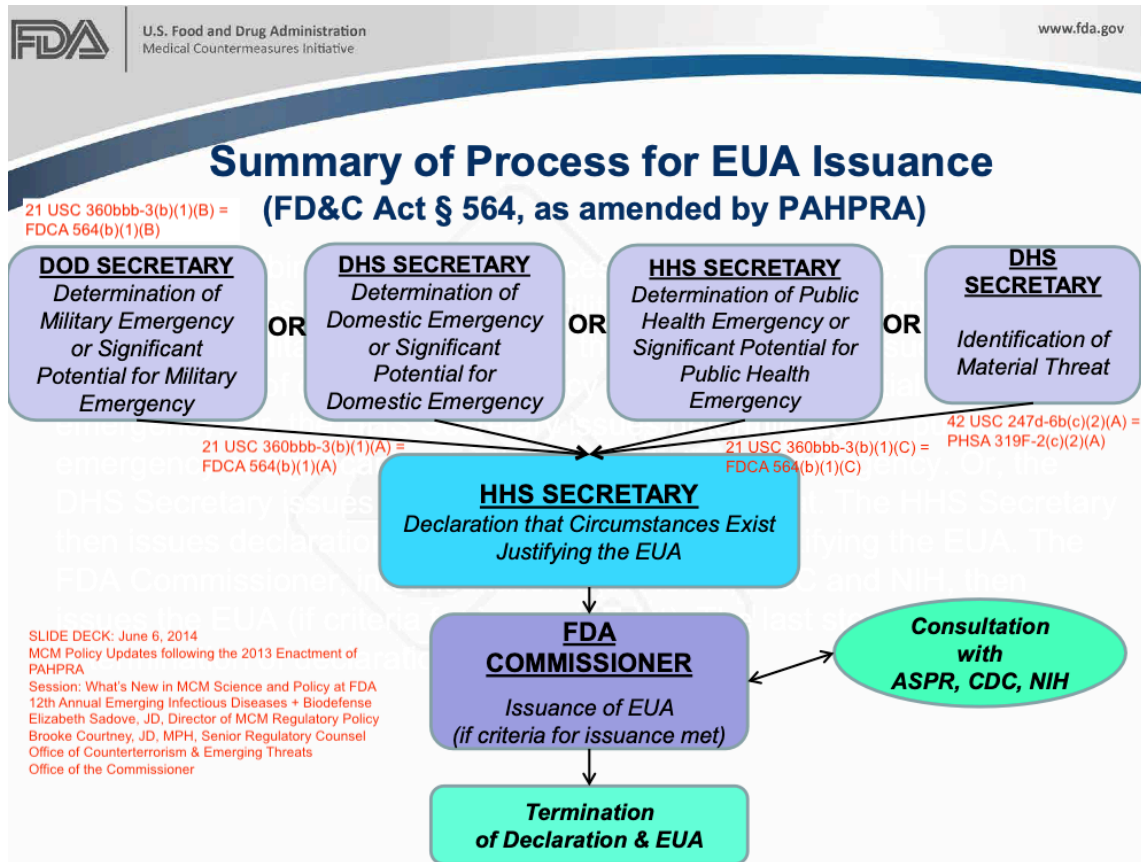
(B) a determination by the Secretary of Defense that there is a military emergency, or a significant potential for a military emergency, involving a heightened risk to United States military forces, including personnel operating under the authority of title 10 or title 50, United States Code, of attack with—

(i) a biological, chemical, radiological, or nuclear agent or agents; or

(ii) an agent or agents that may cause, or are otherwise associated with, an imminently life-threatening and specific risk to United States military forces;

(C) a determination by the [HHS] Secretary that there is a public health emergency, or a significant potential for a public health emergency, that affects, or has a significant potential to affect, national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad, and that involves a biological, chemical, radiological, or nuclear agent or agents, or a disease or condition that may be attributable to such agent or agents; or

(D) the identification of a material threat pursuant to section 319F–2 of the Public Health Service Act sufficient to affect national security or the health and security of United States citizens living abroad. [42 USC 247d-6b(c)(2)(A)]



Then-HHS Secretary Alex Azar invoked and exercised his power under 21 USC 360bbb-3(b)(1)(C), in his Feb. 4, 2020 *Notice of Determination of Public Health Emergency and Declaration* that "circumstances exist justifying the authorization of emergency use of in vitro diagnostics," a reference to PCR and other Covid-19 testing products. 85 FR 7316⁴⁸⁴.

Also effective Feb. 4, 2020, (signed March 10, 2020, published March 17, 2020, 85 FR 15198⁴⁸⁵), as amended (signed June 4, 2020, published June 8, 2020, 85 FR 35100⁴⁸⁶) was Azar's *Declaration Under the Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness [PREP] Act for Medical Countermeasures Against Covid-19*, invoking and exercising HHS Secretary power to exempt all the people involved in medical countermeasures [biochemical weapons] development, manufacture, distribution and use, from legal liability for their actions (PHSA 319F-3 = 42 USC 247d-6d), and to divert all injury and death claimants into the dead-end Countermeasures Injury Compensation Program (CICP), (PHSA 319F-4 = 42 USC 247d-6e.)

*

⁴⁸⁴ <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2020-02-07/pdf/2020-02496.pdf>

⁴⁸⁵ <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/FR-2020-03-17/pdf/2020-05484.pdf>

⁴⁸⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2020.02.04-hhs-prep-act-amendment-2-qualified-pandemic-epidemic-products-limit-harm-otherwise-caused-signed-2020.06.04-85-fr-35100.pdf>

The PREP Act, passed on Dec. 30, 2005, is where Congress and President George W. Bush made more explicit, the intentional dismantling of the constitutional principles of both separation of powers and federalism (reservation of powers to the states).

Congress and President Bush stripped Congress of its authority to oversee or terminate emergency declarations and determinations made unilaterally by the HHS Secretary; stripped federal courts of their authority to review or nullify declarations and determinations; and stripped states, tribes, and municipalities (political subdivisions of states) of their authority to apply their own constitutions and laws to the declarations, determinations, products and uses directed by the HHS Secretary as part of the federal executive branch.

42 USC 247d-6d(b)(1) = PHSA 319F-3(b)(1)

DECLARATION BY SECRETARY. (1) AUTHORITY TO ISSUE DECLARATION.

Subject to paragraph (2) [list of declaration contents], if the Secretary makes a determination that a disease or other health condition or other threat to health constitutes a public health emergency, or that there is a credible risk that the disease, condition, or threat may in the future constitute such an emergency, the Secretary may make a declaration, through publication in the Federal Register, recommending, under conditions as the Secretary may specify, the manufacture, testing, development, distribution, administration, or use of one or more covered countermeasures, and stating that subsection (a) is in effect with respect to the activities so recommended.

42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7) = PHSA 319F-3(b)(7)

JUDICIAL REVIEW. No court of the United States, or of any State, shall have subject matter jurisdiction to review, whether by mandamus or otherwise, any action by the Secretary under this subsection.

42 USC 247d-6d (b)(8) = PHSA 319F-3(b)(8)

PREEMPTION OF STATE LAW. During the effective period of a declaration under subsection (b), or at any time with respect to conduct undertaken in accordance with such declaration, no State or political subdivision of a State may establish, enforce, or continue in effect with respect to a covered countermeasure any provision of law or legal requirement that—

(A) is different from, or is in conflict with, any requirement applicable under this section; and

(B) relates to the design, development, clinical testing or investigation, formulation, manufacture, distribution, sale, donation, purchase, marketing, promotion, packaging, labeling, licensing, use, any other aspect of safety or efficacy, or the prescribing, dispensing, or administration by qualified persons of the covered countermeasure, or to any matter included in a requirement applicable to the

covered countermeasure under this section or any other provision of this Act, or under the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act.

42 USC 247d-6d (b)(9) = PHSA 319F-3(b)(9)

REPORT TO CONGRESS. Within 30 days after making a declaration under paragraph (1), the Secretary shall submit to the appropriate committees of the Congress a report that provides an explanation of the reasons for issuing the declaration and the reasons underlying the determinations of the Secretary with respect to paragraph (2). Within 30 days after making an amendment under paragraph (4), the Secretary shall submit to such committees a report that provides the reasons underlying the determination of the Secretary to make the amendment.

*

Related

- June 9, 2021 - Courts, judges, constitutions, lawsuits and evidence are no longer a plausible bulwark against tyranny. “A couple of months ago, Stacey Rudin and Michael Senger commented on Twitter about Chief Justice John Roberts comment in a California case, [South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom] that appointed judges should not second guess elected executives and legislatures, on the “reasoning” because the elected representatives are closer to the people. Senger and Rudin speculated that Justice Roberts was thereby signaling all of the federal and state courts to quietly dismiss or stall civil liberties cases, to protect the lockdowns from judicial review and protect the lockdown government officials from effective accountability.”
- April 7, 2022 - Responding to Steve Kirsch, James Roguski and others. World War Biochemistry has been underway for decades, key battle won by World Health Organization silently in January 2020.
- April 7, 2022 - Re: “judicially-unreviewable.”
- April 22, 2022 - Administrative Procedures Act v. Public Health Service Act. USDC Middle Florida ruling in Health Freedom Defense Fund v. Biden opens window into key separation of powers issue of the American biomedical police state established Jan. 31, 2020.
- June 7, 2022 - On why and how globalists, allied with communists, are fomenting federalist conflicts in America. They aim to block American Christians and Constitutionalists from working together to protect individual human liberty to freely discern and work the will of God. — “The federal courts have been offline for Constitutional issues related to government’s Covid mitigation measures since May 2020, when SCOTUS Chief Justice John Roberts used his opinion in *South Bay Pentecostal v. Newsom* to direct federal judges to refuse to review executive and legislative acts undertaken in the context of the declared public emergency. The federal judges have complied, including multiple instances of SCOTUS justices refusing appeals of constitutional cases without explanation.”
- Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power.

* * *

Nov. 15, 2023 - Read-aloud: Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit System, dissent by Justice Lewis Powell (US Supreme Court, 1985)

Podcast recording.⁴⁸⁷

Supreme Court decisions, for those who want to read along.

- Feb. 19, 1985 - Garcia v. San Antonio Metropolitan Transit Authority et al⁴⁸⁸ - Dissent starts at p. 557.
- May 29, 2020 - South Bay Pentecostal Church v. Gavin Newsom, et al⁴⁸⁹

Related Bailiwick reporting and analysis:

- Nov. 14, 2023 - Separation of powers, reservation of powers (federalism), and the PREP Act.⁴⁹⁰

⁴⁸⁷ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/read-aloud-garcia-v-san-antonio-metropolitan>

⁴⁸⁸ <https://tile.loc.gov/storage-services/service/ll/usrep/usrep469/usrep469528/usrep469528.pdf>

⁴⁸⁹ https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/19a1044_pok0.pdf

⁴⁹⁰ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/separation-of-powers-reservation>

Nov. 17, 2023 - For those working at the state and county level in the United States.

Bailiwick readers interested in pushing for Tenth Amendment remedies may find it useful to focus on two tasks:

1. Helping current state and county lawmakers identify the public health emergency laws already on state books as of June 2012,⁴⁹¹ and any additional, related laws passed since 2012 that should be repealed by the current legislature; and
2. Helping current state and county lawmakers understand that the events presented as “deadly global pandemics” to justify the initial adoption of those state- and county-level laws and the current expansion push, were not deadly global pandemics at all, which are not biologically possible, but were only facsimiles of deadly global pandemics combined with extensive state and county indoctrination programs (federally-funded and directed) to ensure that health care workers and law enforcement officers would respond to linguistic-legal cues (federal claims about the existence of a 'public health emergency') with programmed authoritarian behaviors (lockdown, testing, distancing and masking orders, programs and enforcement), so that people would submit to biochemical weapons labeled as treatments and vaccines (maximum lethality with maximum deniability) as the compliance conditions under which lockdown, testing, distancing and masking programs would be reduced.

*

Legislative acts to repeal the 'public health emergency' management laws at the state and county level — and thus break key links in the chain of legal authority enabling the killing programs — will include a 'findings' section, laying out the web of lies as spun by federal public health officials led by HHS Secretaries Alex Azar (2020-2021) and Xavier Becerra (2021-present):

The 'findings' sections will include summaries of

- Federal government subordination to UN-WHO International Health Regulations on 'public health emergencies;' American implementing statutes, regulations and programs; and prohibitions on legislative and judicial oversight (1944-present)
- Federal government execution of the Model State Emergency Health Powers Act lobbying campaign at the state level (2001-present), driving the 'public health emergency' fraud into state law in all 50 states and District of Columbia
- State and county LEO and public health emergency indoctrination programs (federally-funded and directed)
- Falsified case-fatality-rate data
- Falsified diagnostic data program (PCR tests and “dashboards”)
- Falsified safety and efficacy data for off-label use of existing medications
- Federally-incentivized/directed hospital ICD-10 medical coding fraud
- Federally-incentivized/directed hospital homicide/Remdesivir protocols
- Federally-incentivized/directed cause-of-death and all-cause-mortality data fraud

⁴⁹¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2012.06-msehpa-network-for-public-health-law-report-re-states.pdf>

- Falsified clinical drug/device/biologics development/clinical trial procedures and records
- Falsified FDA regulatory authorization/approval compliance procedures and records
- Falsified FDA manufacturing compliance/contamination control procedures and records
- Falsified CDC safety monitoring procedures and records (VAERS, V-safe)

The process of helping lawmakers understand that the entire story told by Azar, Becerra and other federal government officials has been a lie, will be difficult and time-consuming.

People do not find it pleasant to realize they've been thoroughly deceived, especially when they and their loved ones have been poisoned because of the lies, and when their loved ones have died or will die prematurely because of the lies.

And there is a lot of political pressure being brought to bear from the other side, as the killers work to use the momentum and fear generated by the Covid-19 story, to add more layers of legal cover for the crimes they are committing now and intend to commit in the future.

They frame the story as “the world got surprised by a deadly global pandemic, and the legal tools weren't strong enough, so they must be strengthened so the world can be better prepared for the next one.”

However, events in peoples' lives — observable illness and death corresponding with vaccination-status, and memory of the actual experience most people have had throughout their lives recovering from ordinary colds and flus, including since 2020 — help to make the case, and will make the case stronger as time passes.

Distrust and suspicion of federal government motives and programs are growing, and that has to happen for the state and county political remedies to become more politically feasible.

* * *

Nov. 20, 2023 - Interview with Bruce de Torres.

Nov. 18, 2023 - Katherine Watt on Worldstage with Bruce de Torres⁴⁹² (55 min, TNT Radio/Podbean)

Also on Spotify; Amazon; Apple; Google

Pray the Rosary.

* * *

⁴⁹² <https://tntradiolive.podbean.com/e/katherine-watt-on-worldstage-with-bruce-de-torres-19-november-2023/>

Nov. 29, 2023 - The Oracle of the Dog. G.K. Chesterton writing in the early 1920s.

Among his many other works, G.K. Chesterton wrote a series of short stories featuring Father Brown, a Roman Catholic priest and amateur detective. The stories have been adapted for television by BBC,⁴⁹³ with Mark Williams (the actor who portrayed Arthur Weasley in the Harry Potter movies) playing the role of Father Brown.

I've been reading a collection of Father Brown stories as part of an attempt to read and think about things other than the legalized global killing fields of Covid-times and the daily deluge of false and misleading reporting and commentary on so many current events and orchestrated geopolitical crises.

Chesterton was an incisive observer of the human condition, and human behavior, and the historical developments of his own time, and how they might further develop in the future. So reading his work is not so much providing a rest from the weight of present-tense things, as an opening of different perspectives on them.

Below is an excerpt from *The Oracle of the Dog*, a short story Chesterton published in *Nash's Pall Mall Magazine* sometime between 1923 and 1925.

For context, Father Brown has just finished explaining the solution to the murder mystery to another character (Fiennes) who held a different theory of the case. The case evidence included the unusual behavior of a dog during a walk along a beach, fetching sticks thrown into the ocean, and the dog's frustration after one of the sticks disappeared before he could get to it.

The passage is interesting and applicable to those of us living and working in the world right now. We are living within a superstition-based, de-rationalized, pseudo-fictionalized society much like the one Chesterton described. Through Covid, it's become much easier to see that most of what governments and newspapers have been telling people for a century or so has been false: weaponized information used to simultaneously obscure and fake-justify the utterly unjustifiable.

In addition to praying the Rosary, I also urge readers to disengage as much as possible from the internet and from smartphones, because they are the primary oculo-mechanical devices by which the government+media mesmerists project their diabolical illusions.

I'm thankful for readers, and I plan to continue writing and publishing online for as long as Substack is a viable publishing platform, trying to offer information that may be useful to readers who want to recognize and understand deceptions, and — by seeing through the lies — re-orient themselves and respond appropriately to reality. My publishing rate is likely to slow down to roughly one post per week. (Back issues are available in PDF format⁴⁹⁴ and the 2022 and 2023 volumes can be used as study guides for understanding the legal kill box.) I also plan to continue using email as a communications tool for as long as it's viable, to help support litigation and legislation to strip off the deceptive legal overlays and stop the financial-biomedical cull programs.

⁴⁹³ [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Father_Brown_\(2013_TV_series\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Father_Brown_(2013_TV_series))

⁴⁹⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.wordpress.com/teleopolitics/>

But to whatever extent people read less of my work, or stop reading it entirely, because they get offline and try to live in their immediate physical and social surroundings more fully, I'll be glad and grateful for that too.

*

The Oracle of the Dog, excerpt:

...Fiennes nodded, gazing thoughtfully into space. His mind seemed to have drifted back to a less practical part of the narrative.

"It's queer," he said, "that the dog really was in the story after all."

"The dog could almost have told you the story, if he could talk," said the priest. "All I complain of is that because he couldn't talk, you made up his story for him, and made him talk with the tongues of men and angels. It's part of something I've noticed more and more in the modern world, appearing in all sorts of newspaper rumours and conversational catchwords; something that's arbitrary without being authoritative.

People readily swallow the untested claims of this, that, or the other. It's drowning all your old rationalism and scepticism; it's coming in like a sea; and the name of it is superstition."

He stood up abruptly, his face heavy with a sort of frown, and went on talking almost as if he were alone.

"It's the first effect of not believing in God that you lose your common sense, and can't see things as they are. Anything that anybody talks about, and says there's a good deal in it, extends itself indefinitely like a vista in a nightmare. And if a dog is an omen and a cat is a mystery and a pig is a mascot and a beetle is a scarab, calling up all the menagerie of polytheism from Egypt and old India; Dog Anubis and great green-eyed Pasht and all the holy howling Bulls of Bashan; reeling back to the bestial gods of the beginning, escaping into elephants and snakes and crocodiles; and all because you are frightened of four words: 'He was made Man.' "

* * *

Nov. 29, 2023 - Sasha Latypova interviewed by Willem Engel: FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.

Excellent new video discussion:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.⁴⁹⁵ (42 min, WillDoFreedom.)
Sasha Latypova, Willem Engel. Also on Rumble.⁴⁹⁶

* * *

⁴⁹⁵ <https://willdofreedom.com/videos/fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs/>

⁴⁹⁶ <https://rumble.com/v3xqd6s-fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs.html>

Nov. 30, 2023 - Model Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act: Tennessee HB726

New interview:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - Sasha Latypova on World Stage with Bruce De Torres.⁴⁹⁷ (55 min, TNTRadio/Podbean, Apple⁴⁹⁸, Substack⁴⁹⁹, other podcast platforms.)

Model Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act

More state lawmakers are becoming aware of the multi-front federal government biomedical attacks on states and the people who live in them.

The federal assault is being carried out under federal kill box laws,⁵⁰⁰ and also under state-level Model State Emergency Health Powers Act provisions, which should be repealed by each and every state legislature nationwide.

State lawmakers can also nullify unconstitutional federal laws and render those illegitimate federal laws unenforceable within their state borders.

Tennessee lawmakers have produced a template bill establishing procedures for nullification of federal acts including statutes, regulations, agency orders, and executive orders:

- March 3, 2023 - Rep. Bud Hulsey in Tennessee understands the scale of the Constitutional crisis, and what states can and should do to respond. Tennessee House Bill 726 - Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act⁵⁰¹

Introduced in January 2023, Tennessee House Bill 726 was tabled in March 2023,⁵⁰² but gained more sponsors as of August 2023. A companion Tennessee Senate bill, SB1092 was voted down in committee in March 2023.⁵⁰³

With growing public understanding and pressure on lawmakers, nullification bills can be pushed through in Tennessee and all other US states.

⁴⁹⁷ <https://tntradiolive.podbean.com/e/sasha-latypova-on-worldstage-with-bruce-de-torres-26-november-2023/>

⁴⁹⁸ <https://podcasts.apple.com/us/podcast/sasha-latypova-on-worldstage-with-bruce-de-torres/id1608457377?i=1000636522715>

⁴⁹⁹ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/podcast-discussion-with-bruce-de>

⁵⁰⁰ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.01-legal-history-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

⁵⁰¹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/rep-bud-hulsey-in-tennessee-understands>

⁵⁰² <https://legiscan.com/TN/bill/HB0726/2023>

⁵⁰³ <https://legiscan.com/TN/bill/SB1092/2023>

Karen Bracken of Tennessee TN Citizens for State Sovereignty (TNCSS)⁵⁰⁴ publishes a Substack tracking campaign progress, including an introductory post:

- May 16, 2023 - Introduction to "TN Citizens for State Sovereignty" (TNCSS)⁵⁰⁵

Below is the text of the latest (August 2023) draft of the House bill, which can be used as a template and adapted for other state legislators to introduce and move toward enactment, citing founding documents, the US Constitution and the corresponding provisions of their own state constitutions for authority.

- Aug. 21, 2023 Draft - Tennessee House Bill 0726⁵⁰⁶ (PDF)
- Aug. 21, 2023 Draft - Tennessee House Bill 0726⁵⁰⁷ (Word)

*

Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act

HOUSE BILL 726 — AN ACT to amend Tennessee Code Annotated, Title 3 and Title 4, relative to nullification.

BE IT ENACTED BY THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE STATE OF TENNESSEE:

SECTION 1. Tennessee Code Annotated, Title 4, is amended by adding Sections 2 through 13 as a new chapter.

SECTION 2. This chapter is known and may be cited as the "Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act."

SECTION 3. The general assembly makes the following findings:

(1) Article I, Section 1 of the Constitution of Tennessee (All power is inherent in the people) declares: "That all power is inherent in the people, and all free governments are founded on their authority, and instituted for their peace, safety, and happiness; for the advancement of those ends they have at all times, an unalienable and indefeasible right to alter, reform, or abolish the government in such manner as they may think proper.";

(2) Article I, Section 2 of the Constitution of Tennessee (Doctrine of nonresistance condemned) declares: "That government being instituted for the common benefit, the doctrine of nonresistance against arbitrary power and oppression is absurd, slavish, and destructive of the good and happiness of mankind.";

⁵⁰⁴ <https://open.substack.com/pub/tncss>

⁵⁰⁵ <https://tncss.substack.com/p/introduction-to-tn-citizens-for-state>

⁵⁰⁶ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2023.08.21-tennessee-hb0726-draft.pdf>

⁵⁰⁷ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/11/2023.08.21-draft-tn-hb-0726.docx>

(3) When "We the People" ordained and established the Constitution of the United States of America, the people and the states granted only specific, limited powers to the federal government, with those areas of federal powers being enumerated in Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution of the United States;

(4) Articles I, II, and III of the Constitution of the United States, respectively, vest the legislative, executive, and judicial powers to and within separate branches of the federal government (horizontal separation of powers), such that lawmaking powers are vested only in the legislative branch of the United States congress, that enforcement powers are vested only in the executive branch (president and executive agencies), and that judicial powers are vested only in the judicial branch (supreme court of the United States and other inferior federal courts created by the United States congress);

(5) This horizontal separation of powers in the Constitution of the United States reflects the understanding that our federal founding fathers had derived from both scripture and experience that sinful man could not be trusted to always be virtuous and public-minded, and as such, they did not want undue power to be combined in any branch of government where, if left unchecked, it could become tyrannical;

(6) Nothing in the Constitution of the United States permits congress to delegate or confer any lawmaking power to any other branch of government, because it has no enumerated powers to create lawmakers. When the president and federal courts are vested, respectively, with the executive and judicial powers, neither of those branches are granted general powers of lawmaking. Therefore, no person, agency, or department of any other branch of the federal government, not even the supreme court or the president of the United States, has any lawmaking power under the Constitution of the United States;

(7) In Article I, Section 7, paragraph 2 of the Constitution of the United States, the text describes how federal laws are to be made. Bills must be passed by both houses of congress and then approved by the president (or by a presidential veto by congress). This is the only method of lawmaking under the Constitution of the United States. Thus, contrary to popular opinion, federal executive orders, federal agency rules and regulations, and federal court opinions are not laws at all, and they are certainly not settled law or the supreme law of the land. Instead, any action by the executive branch or the judicial branch that purports to be law, or that purports to be treated as law, is a usurpation of powers not delegated to it;

(8) It is not uncommon for congress and the federal executive branch to erroneously elevate federal court opinions to the status of "law," sometimes even regarding court opinions as having amended the language of the Constitution of the United States;

(9) It is not uncommon for congress and the federal courts to erroneously elevate federal executive orders to the status of "law," sometimes even regarding executive orders as having amended the language of the Constitution of the United States;

(10) The principle of "separation of powers" is so innately representative of a republican form of government that the Constitution of Tennessee (Article II, Sections 1 and 2) upholds and reinforces this principle of horizontal "separation of powers" within the three departments of our Tennessee state government;

(11) When creating a federal government by ratifying the Constitution of the United States, the people and the states also designed a second, and more important, "separation of powers," that being a vertical separation of powers between the superior sovereign states and the inferior federal government;

(12) A vertical "separation of powers" was explicitly set out in Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution of the United States, wherein only limited, enumerated, lawmaking powers were granted to the federal government;

(13) This vertical "separation of powers" was also incorporated into the United States bill of rights, whereby (a) in the first amendment, congress was specifically denied lawmaking power within those fields listed in the first amendment; (b) in the ninth amendment, the federal government was specifically prohibited from interfering with rights not mentioned in the Constitution of the United States; and (c) in the tenth amendment, the federal government was specifically denied powers not delegated to it in the Constitution of the United States;

(14) This vertical "separation of powers" was generally well-known by the people and the states, and was known and respected by the federal government, for over one hundred (100) years of our nation's history, but the principle has in more recent decades been first disregarded, and subsequently even disbelieved, as if the federal government was supreme in all areas and was unlimited in its jurisdiction. Whether this shift in jurisprudence was intentional or accidental, active or passive, the shift is nevertheless not supported by the Constitution of the United States, by the laws of the United States, or by the constitutions of any of the sovereign states. The shift is thus an illegal usurpation of the Constitution of the United States, of the various state constitutions, and of the unalienable rights of the people;

(15) Any federal action that violates the horizontal "separation of powers" imposed by the Constitution of the United States, or that exceeds the jurisdictional limits imposed by the vertical "separation of powers," is therefore void, since the Constitution of the United States is the supreme law of the land;

(16) "[A] law repugnant to the Constitution is void." An act of congress repugnant to the Constitution of the United States cannot become a law. The Constitution supersedes all other laws and the individual's rights shall be liberally enforced in favor of him, the clearly intended and expressly designated beneficiary. *Marbury v. Madison*, 5 U.S. 137 (1803);

(17) "An unconstitutional law is void and is as no law. An offense created by it is not crime. A conviction under it is not merely erroneous but is illegal and void and cannot be used as a legal cause of imprisonment." *Ex parte Siebold*, 100 U.S. 371 (1879);

(18) "An unconstitutional act is not law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; it affords no protection; it creates no office; it is, in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed." *Norton v. Shelby County*, 118 U.S. 425 (1886);

(19) "Where rights secured by the Constitution are involved, there can be no rule-making or legislation which would abrogate them." *Miranda v. Arizona*, 384 U.S. 436 (1966);

(20) As Thomas Jefferson explained in the Kentucky Resolution of 1798: "When- so-ever the [Federal] government assumes undelegated power, its acts are unauthoritative, void and of no force." He added, "Where powers are assumed which have not been delegated, a nullification of the act is the remedy. That every state has a natural right and duty in cases not within [the authority of the Constitution]... to nullify of their own authority all assumptions of powers by others within their own states boundaries." The Constitution of the United States binds federal lawmakers by oath to support the Constitution, and when they fail to do so, the rightful remedy is for states to nullify their usurpations and to declare their acts void;

(21) Every constitutional officeholder, whether local, state, or federal, must first know and understand these important constitutional limitations of power, and thereafter, must determine individually how best to defend the rights of the people and to fulfill the oath of office. As illustrative of this principle, in 1832, Tennessee's own Andrew Jackson, as president, vetoed a bill to recharter the Bank of the United States. President Jackson opposed the bank's political power and financial influence, but his veto was based substantially on constitutional grounds, notwithstanding the judgment of prior presidents and congress, not to mention the supreme court's decision upholding the bank's validity. President Jackson argued that the "separation of powers" principle meant that none of the branches of the federal government can pretend to have exclusive or supreme right to settle constitutional differences of opinion among them, since each public officer who takes an oath to support the Constitution swears that he will support it as he understands it, and not as it is understood by others. He further said the opinion of judges has no more authority over congress than the opinion of congress has over judges, and on that point, the president is independent of both of them;

(22) President Andrew Jackson's veto illustrates that every officeholder must reach an independent judgment about the jurisdictional scope of the federal government under the Constitution of the United States and must thereafter act consistently on those judgments;

(23) The Constitution of the United States assures the people and the states that their respective rights and powers will be respected by the federal government;

(24) Each member of the general assembly shall, before they proceed to business, take an oath or affirmation to support the Constitution of Tennessee, and of the United States, and also the following oath: "I _____do solemnly swear (or affirm) that as a member of this General Assembly, I will, in all appointments, vote without favor, affection, partiality, or prejudice; and that I will not propose or assent to any bill, vote, or resolution, which shall appear to me injurious to the people, or consent to any act or thing, whatever, that shall have a tendency to lessen or abridge their rights and privileges, as declared by the Constitution of this state." (Tennessee Constitution, Article X, Section 2);

(25) The people are the ultimate source of human governmental power under our constitutions, and the states, through their elected officers, are dutybound to fulfill their oath of office to preserve the rights of the people, it is therefore long overdue, and therefore urgently necessary, for this state to prescribe the manner in which, under the authority of the Constitutions of the United States and of Tennessee, the people's rights and the state's sovereignty may be asserted as against federal officeholders, whether individually or collectively; and

(26) This act is written to aid the people and the government of this state in the implementation and enforcement of the various provisions of the Constitution of the United States that expressly limit federal power and federal jurisdiction, and in furtherance of the rights of the people as set forth in Article I, Section 1 and Article I, Section 2 of the Constitution of Tennessee.

SECTION 4. As used in this chapter:

(1) "Federal action" includes federal law; a federal agency rule, policy, or standard; an executive order of the president of the United States; an order or decision of a federal court; and the making or enforcing of a treaty; and

(2) "Unconstitutional federal action" means a federal action enacted, adopted, or implemented without authority specifically delegated to the federal government by the people and the states through the United States Constitution.

SECTION 5. This chapter contemplates the review of any federal action to determine whether the action is an unconstitutional federal action. When evaluating a federal action, the general assembly shall consider the plain reading and reasoning of the text of the United States Constitution and the understood definitions at the time of the framing and construction of the Constitution by the framers before making a final declaration of constitutionality, as demonstrated by:

(1) The ratifying debates in the several states;

(2) The understanding of the leading participants at the constitutional convention;

(3) The understanding of the doctrine in question by the constitutions of the several states in existence at the time the United States Constitution was adopted;

(4) The understanding of the United States Constitution by the first United States congress;

(5) The opinions of the first chief justice of the United States supreme court;

(6) The background understanding of the doctrine in question under the English Constitution of the time; and

(7) The statements of support for natural law and natural rights by the framers and the philosophers admired by the framers.

SECTION 6. It is declared that federal laws, federal executive actions, and federal court opinions must comply with the jurisdictional limitations of the United States Constitution. It is further declared that any federal action outside the enumerated powers set forth in the United States Constitution are in violation of the peace and safety of the people of this state, and therefore, said acts are declared void and must be resisted.

SECTION 7. The proper manner of resistance is a state action of nullification of the federal action.

SECTION 8.

(a) Nullification is the process whereby this state makes an official declaration that:

(1) A specific federal action has exceeded the prescribed authority under the United States Constitution;

(2) That said action, as being *ultra vires*, will not be recognized as valid within the bounds of this state;

(3) That said action, as being *ultra vires*, is null and void in this state;

(4) That an officeholder, agency, or government employee, whether state, county, or city, serving under the authority of the Constitution of Tennessee shall not assist in any attempted enforcement of said federal action; and

(5) That state or local funds collected under the authority of the Constitution of Tennessee shall not be used to assist in any attempted enforcement of said federal action.

(b) The general assembly has sole authority to prescribe the crimes, penalties, fines, or other consequences of the violation of a bill of nullification by any person found within the boundary of this state. Said consequences must be specified in the bill of nullification before a final vote is taken on its passage.

SECTION 9. State nullification of federal action may be accomplished in any of the following ways:

(1) The governor may, by the governor's own executive authority, issue an executive order nullifying the same, whereby all executive departments of the state are bound by said order;

(2) Any member of the general assembly may introduce a bill of nullification in the general assembly. For any such proposed bill of nullification, the bill is not subject to debate or passage in committees, and proceeds directly to the floor of each house, where said bill shall, within five (5) legislative days, be scheduled for debate on the floor of each house, and thereafter, within three (3) legislative days after the debate is closed, shall be presented for a roll call vote on each floor. The bill, if passed in the same manner as other general law, has the force and effect of law, and becomes effective immediately upon enactment. The time constraints listed in this subdivision (2) may be changed by majority vote of any house of subsequent general assemblies;

(3) Any court operating under the authority of the Constitution of Tennessee may render a finding or a holding of nullification in any case of which it otherwise has proper venue and jurisdiction, wherein the parties to said case will, upon final judgment, be bound thereby in the same manner as in other cases;

(4) Any combination of ten (10) counties and municipalities may, through the action of the executive or through the action of a majority of the governing legislative body, submit a petition of nullification to the speaker of the house of representatives, with a copy to the office of the attorney general and reporter, and upon satisfactory proof that said petitions are valid, the speaker of the house of representatives shall proceed to introduce the bill and follow the same methods and protocols as described in subdivision (2); and

(5) The signed petitions of two thousand (2,000) registered voters of this state may submit a petition of nullification to the speaker of the house of representatives, with a copy to the office of the attorney general and reporter, and upon satisfactory proof that said signatures are valid, the speaker of the house of representatives shall proceed to introduce the bill and follow the same methods and protocols as described in subdivision (2). Said voter petitions must not be submitted individually, but said petitions must be coordinated and compiled in batches, by county of voter registration, of not less than twenty-five (25) voters per county in a bundled batch.

SECTION 10. Before conducting a roll call vote on the floor of each house of the general assembly, the several committees of the general assembly may debate any bill of nullification, express its approval or disapproval, and add any penalty for violations of the bill. The results of all committee actions, as well as the result of the roll call vote on each house floor, shall be published in the official records of each house and disseminated to the people in the same manner as with other bills.

SECTION 11. The procedures contained in this chapter are available to challenge any federal action, whether said action is past, present, or future. A bill of nullification must not be rejected because of any perceived statute of limitation or because said federal action was taken in the distant past. Any federal action may be considered, or reconsidered, as the people or their representatives may think proper.

SECTION 12. Regarding the same federal action, a bill of nullification must not be considered by the general assembly more than once each year. If said bill fails, then it may be considered again in any succeeding year, but not more than once per year. If said bill passes, then the provisions of Section 8 become the law of this state.

SECTION 13. Formal pleadings or petitions are not required for a bill of nullification. It is sufficient if the pleading or petition is in substantially the form as set forth below:

Petition for Action Under the "Restoring State Sovereignty Through Nullification Act."

Regarding your claim that the federal government has exceeded its authority under the U.S. Constitution, please list the following:

1. Date or Year of federal action:

2. Identify the federal branch, official, or agency:

3. Give the official name of the action, if known. If not known, then give the name by which the action is commonly known or identified:

4. Identify the specific action, or part of the action, that you assert is unconstitutional:

Identification of Petitioner (Registered Voter): [Name, address]

SECTION 14. If any provision of this act or its application to any person or circumstance is held invalid, then the invalidity does not affect other provisions or applications of the act that can be given effect without the invalid provision or application, and to that end, the provisions of this act are severable.

SECTION 15. This act takes effect upon becoming a law, the public welfare requiring it.

*

Related, on Model State Emergency Health Powers Act (MSEHPA)

- Nov. 13, 2023 - Opportunities for US state lawmakers to shield their populations from the next 'public health emergency'-predicated federal assaults. "...The first priority, for any state lawmakers who understand what's truly happening (as contrasted with the false story presented by federal officials), is to introduce bills to repeal the public health emergency laws that their own legislatures adopted over the past few decades..."
- Nov. 17, 2023 - For those working at the state and county level in the United States. "...Legislative acts to repeal the 'public health emergency' management laws at the state and county level — and thus break key links in the chain of legal authority enabling the killing programs — will include a 'findings' section, laying out the web of lies as spun by federal public health officials led by HHS Secretaries Alex Azar (2020-2021) and Xavier Becerra (2021-present)..."

December 2023



St. Paul at his writing desk. Rembrandt

Dec. 1, 2023 - On 'mandates,' and the irrelevance of informed consent principles in the EUA countermeasures use context.

Question posted at Rumble video

Nov. 25, 2023 - FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs.⁵⁰⁸ (42 min, Sasha Latypova, Willem Engel.)

So it's sounding like there was no real legal authority to mandate an EUA product (countermeasure) but there was also not a specific law prohibiting it? Or that's what Comirnaty was for right?

My reply

My current understanding is that bribery and coercion are legal under PREP Act, and the “mandates” were mechanisms to do those crimes and to cover up that those were the acts being committed.

For example, it was and is legal for federal and state governments to link payouts to schools and businesses, to reaching target percentages of vaxx uptake among their student and employee populations, and it was and is legal for schools and businesses to link access to education and jobs to individual vaxx uptake.

Same for linking hospital and nursing home payouts to use of Remdesivir/ventilators and uptake of vaxxes. And for government employers (DoD, for example).

Part of this is the substitution of “option to refuse or accept” for “informed consent” in a context in which informed consent is an incoherent principle, because no true information about the contents or effects of the product exists to be provided to targets; because the authorized consequences of refusal include firing and expulsion from school; and because targets are military targets whose consent is irrelevant, not clinical trial subjects (because no clinical trials are happening) and not patients (because no doctor-patient, diagnosis-treatment relationship exists).

I also think PREP Act and related laws legalize federal government to threaten federal contractor businesses and funding recipients (hospitals, nursing homes) that failure to reach vaxx uptake targets will result in loss of contracts and funding.

And PREP Act sets up conditions so that the only acts by ‘covered persons,’ ‘program planners’ and ‘qualified planners’ that don’t enjoy full civil and criminal liability protection, are acts of resistance.

Bribery, coercion, assault and murder do have full liability exemption.

⁵⁰⁸ <https://rumble.com/v3xqd6s-fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs.html>

Refusal to commit bribery, to coerce other people, to assault other people and to kill them, will strip the PREP Act protections and expose the refusers to civil and criminal prosecution. [See, for example, *USA v. Kirk Moore*.⁵⁰⁹]

As for Comirnaty, Comirnaty's fake FDA "approval" wasn't needed for PREP Act coverage nor for the operation of the bribery-coercion funding system. Comirnaty was and is just another layer of the performance art. Possibly if the vaxx rates had gone high enough without the Comirnaty FDA charade, they wouldn't have bothered with it. But because vaxx rates were not going high enough in Spring/Summer 2021, they decided to add another layer of fraud, to deceive/persuade hold-outs, including institutional hold-outs that weren't bribing and coercing students and employees hard enough, and individuals.

Related

- June 14, 2022 - April 4, 2003 - Rep. Henry Waxman questioning FDA Commissioner Mark McClellan about informed consent waivers authorized through Project Bioshield Act. "...The statutes include language that HHS Secretary may set conditions on EUAs that recipients be informed "of the option to accept or refuse administration of the product, [and] of the consequences, if any, of refusing administration of the product," which appears to protect a meaningful option to refuse, thus upholding the principle of informed consent as framed by the Nuremberg Code. However, the Department of Justice and at least one federal judge have interpreted the "consequences of refusal" to mean that recipients may be told by the person demanding that they accept the product, that if they refuse, they will be disciplined, fired or lose their place at school, thus legalizing coercive medical treatment in violation of the Nuremberg Code..."
- July 4, 2022 - Possibilities for proving intent. The work product of attorneys Susan E. Sherman, Wen W. Shen, Dawn Johnsen and the July 6, 2021 Department of Justice legal opinion. "...Dismantling informed consent was the start of the cover-up for the government's Covid-19 crimes, and the dismantling process predated Covid-19, providing evidence of intent...The primary document is the July 6, 2021 slip opinion written by Deputy Attorney General Dawn Johnsen, which defines the legal question as: Whether Section 564 of the Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act Prohibits Entities from Requiring the Use of a Vaccine Subject to an Emergency Use Authorization..."
- Jan. 2, 2023 - Bioweapon prototype deployments, informed consent, targeted enemies, state of war, doctrine of necessity.
- Jan. 31, 2023 - August 2020 - Elizabeth Sadove presentation to FDA-CDC: Regulatory Updates on Use of Medical Countermeasures. "...For those confused about "right to refuse" to submit to EUA products, the [Potemkin] US government construes this as meaning military targets, known as "volunteers" in the table below, of the mRNA class of pharmaceutical-weapons, known as Covid-19 vaccines, must be told that they have a "right" to refuse, and that refusal may carry penalties such as loss of employment, military position, educational opportunity, or other *de facto* revocable privileges. The government construes these information exchanges between conscripted military/public health personnel (nurses, pharmacists, doctors) and targeted individuals (people injected with mRNA/LNP slurries) as non-coercive..."

⁵⁰⁹ <https://bailiwicknews.substack.com/p/usa-v-dr-kirk-moore-et-al>

- Aug. 18, 2023 - Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital. Court decisions supporting the conclusion that vaxx recipients are military targets, enemy combatants, chattel slaves or similar legal status in which consent is moot. "...[Quoting court ruling] The hospital's employees are not participants in a human trial. They are licensed doctors, nurses, medical technicians, and staff members. The hospital has not applied to test the COVID-19 vaccines on its employees, it has not been approved by an institutional review board, and it has not been certified to proceed with clinical trials...The Nuremberg Code does not apply because Methodist is a private employer, not a government...Bridges has not been coerced. Bridges says that she is being forced to be injected with a vaccine or be fired. This is not coercion. Methodist is trying to do their business of saving lives without giving them the COVID-19 virus. It is a choice made to keep staff, patients, and their families safer. Bridges can freely choose to accept or refuse a COVID-19 vaccine; however, if she refuses, she will simply need to work somewhere else..."

* * *

Dec. 3, 2023 - Project idea for graphic designers and videographers. Also my views on ‘transhumanism’

[October 2025 Note: In light of what I later learned about biology, synthetic biotechnology and related biomedical and scientific subjects, I do not find scientific papers and patents including those addressing "nanotechnology," "Internet of Bodies," and "transhumanism" as feasible products or methods enabling physical or behavioral control of living creatures, to be credible.]

My reply to an email asking for my views on transhumanism.

I think Sasha Latypova is planning to do some more posts about AI and transhumanism, in addition to the ones she’s already done.

I especially agree with her take on words as the most potent form of mind control available to humans.

- Aug. 17, 2023 - Are you programmable? Mind Control-Part 1. Understanding the technologies that target you is the first step in effective defense.⁵¹⁰ (Sasha Latypova, Substack)
- Aug. 21, 2023 - On Mind Control, Part 2: Word-to-Vector. Learning about ourselves from AI models⁵¹¹ (Sasha Latypova, Substack)

Based on my own understanding of reality and especially what I’ve come to understand about the globalists’ use of predictive (word- and image-based) psychological manipulation — using news reports, scientific publishing including papers and patents, tabletop exercises, television shows, movies, planning reports, laws, and other media to prepare people to inaccurately interpret and behaviorally respond to orchestrated events that are fictional but presented as real — I’m not that concerned about the globalists’ actual ability to create transhumans by melding electronic technology with biological organisms.

In general, I think that the globalists are very, very good at deceiving people and breaking and corrupting things, including human bodies and souls, but they are not good at creating anything, because creation is God’s domain and is inextricably interpenetrated with truth.

So, I think the globalists are spraying, injecting and otherwise inserting a lot of garbage into cells, plants, animals and human bodies, some of which is metallic or magnetic or other elements of electronic devices. And irradiating living creatures and systems with EMF and RF and the like. But the effect is to injure and prematurely kill the living organisms, not to meld living, healthy biological organisms with electronic devices or networks.

I don’t think their goal is to create transhumans. I think their goals are to sabotage God’s Creation, especially human society, and to kill a lot of human beings. Transhumanism is just one of their many false cover stories to try to make people think it’s about something else, alongside climate

⁵¹⁰ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/are-you-programmable-mind-control>

⁵¹¹ https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/on-mind-control-part-2-word-to-vector?utm_source=%2Fsearch%2Fmind%2520control&utm_medium=reader2

change, deadly global pandemics of communicable disease, the empowerment of women and a few other things.

They're aborting human beings from conception to 100+ years after birth: extending *Roe v. Wade* and the atheist-materialist principle of non-sacredness of human life, to their logical full geopolitical expression.

*

Project idea for graphic designers and videographers

For Bailiwick readers who might be interested

In my research these last few years, I've come across a lot of the cognitive and behavioral programming documents and videos.

Two primary information targets for the globalists, for roughly the last 30 years, have been health care workers and law enforcement officers, because the globalists can't personally deceive, lure, catch, restrain and forcibly apply fake medical treatments (that are actually chemical and biological weapons) to their millions of targets worldwide.

They need health care workers to do the deceiving, luring, sedation, mechanical suffocation and poisoning, and they need local law enforcement officers to do the catching and restraining.

To get LEOs and HCWs on board, the globalists have used preparedness training modules — printed, video and in-person exercises — built on the false premises that public health emergencies (such as big, sudden, scary global pandemics of deadly diseases) are real things, and that in the ensuing societal panic that will follow the opening acts of these disease-outbreak performances, health care workers and law enforcement officers will be the calm, cool, collected heroes who will physically manage and control the terrified public and dispense the new, save-the-day medical treatments.

Here are some examples:

- 2006 - Role of Law Enforcement in Public Health Emergencies⁵¹² (US DOJ)
- 2008 - A Framework for Improving Cross-Sector Coordination for Emergency Preparedness and Response: Action Steps for Public Health, Law Enforcement, the Judiciary and Corrections⁵¹³ (US DOJ and US HHS)
- 2014 - Points of Dispensing from the Strategic National Stockpile in Hamilton County, Ohio⁵¹⁴ (4 min, YouTube)

⁵¹² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2006.09-bureau-of-justice-assistance-pandemic-mutual-law-enforcement-assistance-planning-guide.pdf>

⁵¹³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/09/2008-cdc-doj-legal-framework-response-public-health-2021-2.pdf>

⁵¹⁴ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rIp80d7n2JA>

Bailiwick readers who have been following these issues for a long time will know of many more, including the SPARS exercise/indoctrination book⁵¹⁵ by the Johns Hopkins Bloomberg School of Public Health Center for Health Security et al.

Covid didn't give HCWs and LEOs opportunities to be heroes.

Covid made HCWs and LEOs dupes.

They were deliberately deceived — by Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus, Robert Kadlec, Alex Azar, Xavier Becerra, Anthony Fauci, Lloyd Austin, Merrick Garland, and their hundreds of predecessors and co-conspirators — into becoming murderers and accomplices to murder.

Because the products dispensed by pharmacists, nurses and doctors, against people corralled and restrained by police officers and sheriffs' deputies, are really just short-, medium- and long-acting poisons.

I think it would be good for people who have skills in graphic design and videography and understand the core elements of the public health emergency crime —

1. bad laws, regulations, and administrative decrees;
2. fraudulent diagnostic testing regimes superimposed on ordinary human sickness and orchestrated poisoning programs;
3. psychosocial masking, distancing and shaming programs;
4. PREP Act liability exemptions = licenses to deceive and kill;
5. EUA 'countermeasures' deployments —

to make parody-type planning exercise booklets and pamphlets and short training videos.

Parody, except not parody, since these documents and videos will present truth, to counter the lies disseminated by the globalists and their rank-and-file co-conspirators.

For the reports and training manuals: glossy paper, crisp photos, vivid descriptions of reality. For the videos: close-ups, wide shots, dramatic voiceovers and compelling music. These can be circulated in the vicinity of pharmacies, hospitals, nursing homes, doctors' offices, sheriffs' departments and police departments, to help the HCWs and LEOs understand what they've already done, and begin to unwind the word- and image programming that deceived them into doing it. So some of them will refuse to go along with it anymore.

Related

- July 23, 2022 - Why do local law enforcement officers side with hospitals and nursing homes in conflicts with patients, patients' family members and pastoral care providers?
- July 1, 2023 - Another sign that tide of covert war is turning will be pharmacies that refuse to take delivery of DoD biochemical weapons and pharmacists who refuse to use them on targets.

⁵¹⁵ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2021/12/2017-.10-spars-pandemic-scenario-johns-hopkins.pdf>

Dec. 6, 2023 - More on the workings of the war machine running on public health emergency determinations, PREP Act license-to-kill declarations, and EUA countermeasures.

At the request of a reader, I've been digging deeper into the complex, deceptive and misleading legal language used by unindicted war criminals, to extend the public health emergency-predicated killing spree on American soil, while they publicly claim that the public health emergency has been ended.

I'm trying to write up my findings.

The machinations revolve around terms and phrases including *is*, *exists*, *constitutes*, *significant potential for-*, *credible risk of a future-*, and *category of disease, health condition, or threat*, and concurrent but distinct PHE determinations issued under the Public Health Service Act (PHSA) and the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA).

One PHE determination, issued under Public Health Service Act (PHSA) Section 319(a) [42 USC 247d(a)] on Jan. 31, 2020, retroactive to Jan. 27, 2020, and extended every 90 days thereafter, was allowed to expire on May 11, 2023.

This series of PHSA PHE determinations was not, to my knowledge, promulgated through the Federal Register. Announcements simply appeared at the HHS-ASPR website,⁵¹⁶ most recently Feb. 9, 2023⁵¹⁷ (the 90-day renewal that expired May 11, 2023)

On May 11, 2023, another PHE determination under the PHSA, this time Section 319(b)(1) [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(1)] took effect, and was published in the Federal Register as part of a PREP Act declaration amendment.

“SARS-CoV-2...*constitutes a credible risk of a future* public health emergency” replaced the original, Jan. 27, 2020 wording: “SARS-CoV-2...*constitutes a* public health emergency.”

Meanwhile, four public health emergency determinations under the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (FDCA) Section 564(b)(1)(C), [21 USC 360bbb-3(b)(1)(C)] have been in continuous legal force since the first one took effect on Feb. 4, 2020.

A fifth, amended FDCA public health emergency determination joined the first four, effective March 15, 2023.

The FDCA PHE determinations were promulgated through the Federal Register at 85 FR 7316, 85 FR 13907, 85 FR 17335, 85 FR 18250, and 88 FR 16644.

FDCA PHE determinations are issued without expiration dates; termination is solely at the discretion of the HHS secretary. FDCA 564(b)(2) [21 USC 360bbb-3(b)(2)].

⁵¹⁶ <https://www.phe.gov/emergency/news/healthactions/phe/Pages/2019-nCoV.aspx>

⁵¹⁷ <https://aspr.hhs.gov/legal/PHE/Pages/COVID19-9Feb2023.aspx>

Meanwhile, the original PREP Act declaration issued under PHSA 319(b)(1) [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(1)], signed March 10, 2020, published in the Federal Register March 17, 2020, (85 FR 15198) retroactive to Feb. 4, 2020, and its 11 amendments promulgated between March 17, 2020 and May 11, 2023, had an original termination date of Oct. 1, 2024.

By amendment effective May 11, 2023 (88 FR 30769), the current termination date is Dec. 31, 2024, and the termination date can be pushed back further, also solely at the discretion of the HHS secretary.

*

Related

- May 21, 2022 - On the federal government's plan to use force against American civilians;
- July 23, 2022 - Why do local law enforcement officers side with hospitals and nursing homes in conflicts with patients, patients' family members and pastoral care providers?;
- Sept. 27, 2022 - On why Biden's comment that 'the pandemic is over' doesn't lift the bioterrorist police state jackboot off our necks.
- Oct. 5, 2022 - State-level Mini-Me government-run bioterrorism programs. Turning Point Initiative, Model State Emergency Health Powers Act and progeny;
- Nov. 3, 2022 - Is bodily trespass under medical pretexts constitutional?
- Nov. 4, 2022 - Forced internment on communicable disease and public health emergency pretexts.
- March 22, 2023 - On the utility, for inducing peaceful compliance with violent globalist control-and-kill programs, of presenting fake threats as real. Plus war criminal Xavier Becerra extends the public health emergency, effective March 15, 2023, using slightly-different wording.
- April 11, 2023 - Biden rescinding Trump-Biden Proclamation 9994 under 1976 National Emergencies Act does not terminate Azar-Becerra's Public Health Emergency authorities under 1983 PHE amendment to the 1944 PHSA.
- Aug. 28, 2023 - March 15, 2023 and May 11, 2023 HHS Dictator-Secretary determinations and declarations.

* * *

Dec. 6, 2023 - Litigation proposals for state Attorneys General.

Drafted at the request of a reader:

State Attorneys General should build on what has been learned through *Jackson v. Ventavia, Pfizer et al*⁵¹⁸; *Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital*,⁵¹⁹ and *Texas, Oklahoma et al v. US Department of Health and Human Services, Xavier Becerra et al*,⁵²⁰ (4:23-cv-00066-Y)...

And file federal complaints against the US Congress and US presidents, at the Supreme Court, under SCOTUS original jurisdiction on constitutional matters (US Constitution, Art III.S2.C2.2), to have the *Public Health Emergencies* sections of the Public Health Service Act (42 USC 247d through 42 USC 247d-12) and the *Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics* sections of the Food Drug and Cosmetics Act (21 USC 360bbb through 21 USC 360bbb-8d) declared null and void *ab initio* (from the beginning)...

Because those laws were enacted unconstitutionally outside the power (*ultra vires*) of Congress and Presidents to draft and sign any laws that:

1. enable US government officials operating within the executive and administrative branches to plan and commit mass fraud and mass murder using EUA "countermeasure" poisons and frauds to sicken and kill American people under "public health emergency" decrees;
2. block the constitutional separation of powers authority of federal courts to review and halt such criminal acts by the federal executive branch [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(7)];
3. block the constitutional separation of powers authority of Congress to review and halt such criminal acts by the federal executive branch [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(9)];
4. block the constitutional (federalism) authority of state, tribal and local authorities to review and halt such criminal acts by the federal executive branch [42 USC 247d-6d(b)(8)];

The state AG litigation should challenge two key Congressional acts: the 2004 Project Bioshield Act, and the 2005 Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness (PREP) Act.

Without Congress enacting and US presidents signing those two laws, the mass fraud and mass murder of the Covid events could not have happened.

But because of the corruption of law that those two Congressional acts in 2004 and 2005 — and their precedent and successor acts⁵²¹ — have wrought, the entire PHSA (first enacted 1944) and FDCA (first enacted 1938) should also be nullified and all executive branch public health agencies and programs should be judicially and/or legislatively dismantled.

They have been turned into criminal enterprises.

⁵¹⁸ Oct. 19, 2022 - Other Transaction Authority (OTA) is to federal procurement contract regulation as Emergency Use Authorization (EUA) is to federal drug safety regulation.

⁵¹⁹ Aug. 18, 2023 - *Bridges v. Houston Methodist Hospital*: Court decisions supporting the conclusion that vaxx recipients are military targets, enemy combatants, chattel slaves or similar legal status in which consent is moot.

⁵²⁰ Oct. 17, 2023 - *Texas and Oklahoma v. US Department of Health and Human Services and Xavier Becerra*: case documents

⁵²¹ April 28, 2022 - American Domestic Bioterrorism Program

Dec. 9, 2023 - Discussion of litigation strategies built on full understanding that EUA countermeasures are, by definition, not regulated pharmaceuticals.

Reader questions:

As someone familiar with the law, if you could depose those who say that we can sue Pfizer for fraud now or have them under oath at a hearing, what questions would you ask them to expose the flaws in their understanding of the law? Or do you have an article with something like that already? I'm trying to compare and contrast the claims the different health freedom camps are making right now about PHE and EUA laws.

KW reply:

Can you be more specific about who (named individuals) you would like me to draft discovery questions for, and what the factual and legal claims that they've made are (with copies of documents in which they've made each factual and legal claim)?

If you have copies of filed complaints, or draft complaints that specific, identifiable people have filed or are thinking of filing or recommending that others file, and if they have indicated an interest in my assessment of their legal strategies, I'll consider reading the documents and providing an assessment.

In terms of the legal strategies I support, I write about them regularly, and they're all based on filing cases that make an accurate identification of the crisis that intensified in Jan. 2020 (constitutional, *not* public health), and an accurate identification of the products and programs involved (intentionally-toxic weapons manufactured and used to injure and kill military targets, *not* drugs, devices or biologics regulated for commercial consumer safety by the FDA).

Reader reply:

I don't have anyone I know who is drafting a complaint, but I don't know any attorneys who would know this area of law, either. I'm trying to discern why there is such disagreement in the health freedom/law world over PHE/EUA law, even though anyone can read it for themselves. The debate between "We can sue Pfizer for making a toxic product now" vs. "No, you can't and that is a distraction from the DOD/HHS Constitutional overreach that is the real danger" seems like a significant fork in the road that we can't afford to get wrong.

Clarifying questions based on the law can shed light on who is simply ignorant of the law and who is trying to distract from it for some reason. I was just curious how you would go about separating the sheep from the goats, so to speak, and if you could think of some questions that laypeople could ask experts to help with that discernment. I will continue to review your work to get up to speed.

SL reply:

Here is a post with detailed explanation and links and images of powerpoint slides written by FDA lawyers about EUA.

- Dec. 2, 2023 - EUA Countermeasures are neither investigational nor experimental!⁵²²

I also explain it in detail in this video:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - FDA flooded the market with illegal drugs⁵²³

For clarity, neither of us claims that Pfizer CANNOT be sued. They can and should be sued. We are simply pointing to the EUA law that must be correctly described in any lawsuit that is being filed, and the lawsuit must be framed with understanding of EUA law.

The question I would ask these people - do you understand the concept of EUA countermeasures under public health emergency? Is Pfizer's product an EUA countermeasure? and so forth - ask them if they know the relevant laws. I am sure they know them, but want to mislead the public that this is not relevant, and Pfizer must be sued as if it is not an EUA and we are not under martial law PHE. That's misleading and gives people false impression of what is happening and makes no progress whatever toward the resolution.

Reader reply:

Good, thank you. I actually was just watching this video again today :) I think I am struggling to catch up and piece together what EUA immunity does and does not protect entities against. It is quite broad. I'll read your article, though, and see what the slides say.

SL reply:

EUA is not really an "immunity." It's simply a category of product where by law NO pharmaceutical regulations are enforceable. It is a license for government contractors to ship poison as long as PREP window is open.

Reader reply:

I see. So no lawsuit alleging that Pfizer broke pharma regulations will work. Is the Paxton lawsuit getting around that, do you think? Also, is it only government officials who could bring a lawsuit about the PHE/EUA/PREP laws themselves? Do they sue the DOD and HHS to get that into the courts?

⁵²² <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/eua-countermeasures-are-neither-investigational>

⁵²³ <https://rumble.com/v3xqd6s-fda-flooded-the-market-with-illegal-drugs.html>

SL reply:

Correct. That's why I pointed out several times that "Sue Pfizer now for manufacturing fraud/data fraud/other fraud" is a dead-end narrative. Probably purposefully designed to keep everyone running in place long enough while the masterminds put finishing touches on the global GULAG. The avid advocates of this narrative are IMO paid propagandists.

Paxton lawsuit⁵²⁴ goes after marketing claims IMO primarily to avoid federal pre-emption and try to get Pfizer into state court. It is a valid attempt, I am not criticizing that approach. However, I think it will run into the EUA issue anyway (that's why he has a section in the lawsuit dedicated to the EUA which I did criticize⁵²⁵).

The problem they are going to face is drug marketing is also regulated, and since Pfizer product is not an investigational pharmaceutical, those regs don't apply. And somebody correctly pointed out that it wasn't Pfizer who advertised 95% efficacy, the bulk of false advertising was done by the federal government agencies and media paid by the feds (not Pfizer ads). Although Pfizer did advertising, too.

A more creative approach IMO would have been to correctly state that EUA is a bullshit piece of "law" that legalizes shipping of poison, and go after Pfizer on bioterrorism charges under TX law. That's if you really want to get Pfizer.

And in general that would be approach for a state AG or state legislators to get rid of this criminal nonsense. Fight the federal terrorism and re-assert state sovereignty. They are afraid to do that because they are all federal debt slaves. However, if several states made a coalition, the balance of power would be on the side of the states.

KW reply:

I think there's at least one way for a private citizen to get the PHE/EUA/MCM bioterrorism program in front of a judge.

It's 18 USC 2333, through which Congress created a private civil cause of action for victims of acts of international terrorism, to sue the terrorists and foreign terrorist organizations.

The main hurdle is that Congress put the power to maintain a list of designated foreign terrorist organizations subject to the law, in the hands of the Department of State/Secretary of State.

In this case, the Secretary of State is a member of the team of US government impersonators running the terrorism operation out of US government offices. So the Secretary of State has not yet put his co-conspirators and the PHEMCE, BARDA and other planning/operational committees on the list of designated foreign terrorist organizations.

⁵²⁴ [https://www.texasattorneygeneral.gov/sites/default/files/images/press/Pfizer Vaccine Petition Filed.pdf](https://www.texasattorneygeneral.gov/sites/default/files/images/press/Pfizer_Vaccine_Petition_Filed.pdf)

⁵²⁵ <https://sashalatypova.substack.com/p/ag-of-texas-ken-paxton-files-a-complaint>

The complaint would therefore need to identify the Secretary of State (and other Cabinet secretaries), in their personal capacities, as members of the terrorist organization that has been committing the terrorism crimes as defined in 18 USC 2331 and related laws, and include, as one of the claims, the Secretary of State's failure to include the US government's criminal infiltrators on the list of foreign terrorist organizations.

One of the demands in an 18 USC 2333 complaint, would be that the federal court order the Secretary of State to add himself, other Cabinet secretaries and other Senior Executive Service officials involved in the PHE/EUA/MCM crimes, and the committees through which they work, to the list of foreign terrorist organizations. Or that the federal judge add those individuals and committees to the FTO list him or herself.

I've done some preliminary drafts and outlines but stopped developing the drafts in late 2022, in the absence of interest from attorneys to whom I presented the proposal.

I've focused on building public understanding instead.

UPDATE Dec. 11, 2023

Reader 2 comment:

I'm not a lawyer, but what about 18 U.S. Code § 1111 - Murder? ..."(b) Within the special maritime and territorial jurisdiction of the United States, Whoever is guilty of murder in the first degree shall be punished by death or by imprisonment for life;"

Wouldn't that include the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, Tribal Reservations, National Parks, in federal buildings (must have been a number of cases where the entire thing from injection to death occurred in federal prisons), on ships at sea, aircraft?

KW reply:

Murder is on the list of federal crimes that the impersonators in the federal government are doing.

- Aug. 9, 2022 - US federal crimes for which there is evidence to prosecute Covid-19 bioterrorists who occupy US government positions. And a starter list of defendants.

As far as I know, there's no private, civil cause of action available for survivors of murder victims.

The only way to prosecute murder is through a public prosecutor (district attorney or attorney general) because the crime is primarily considered a crime against society, and that's what public prosecutors are there to prosecute.

But under PHE/REP Act conditions, public prosecutors (so far) defer to the pseudo-laws blocking them from conducting criminal investigations and filing criminal charges.

The private, civil remedies related to murder are wrongful death, tort cases but those are blocked by REP Act too.

There are some states (for example, Ohio Revised Code Section 2307.60) that have a civil cause of action for victims of crime.

Learning about that, is how I located 18 USC 2333, which created a civil cause of action for victims of the federal crimes of international terrorism.

Reader 2 reply:

“Public prosecutors (so far) defer to the pseudo-laws blocking them”

This is a dereliction of their duty and there must be some civil cause of action available to individuals to remedy that?

KW reply:

Organized, well-informed, articulate, sustained, ever-growing, creative public pressure applied at the county and state level, including credible electoral challenges to incumbent prosecutors.

They make cost-benefit analyses. So far, the political and other costs of truly seeing the deep corruption of constitutional rule of law, and confronting it through their actions, far outweigh the benefits. So they stay blind, silent and immobile.

- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack. Supporting materials for people fighting on the litigation and legal reform battlefields. *See* No. 5, 7, and 10. "(No. 5) Educate and exert sociopolitical pressure on public prosecutors to file criminal charges. Current most-promising targets are county district attorneys and sheriffs, and state attorney generals/AGs who may be open to learning about how things have gone off the rails without their knowledge or consent, as preparation for doing their part to get things back on track..."

Related

- April 25, 2022 - The investigational drugs that weren't.
- June 9, 2022 - COVID-19 injectable bioweapons as case study in legalized, government-operated domestic bioterrorism.
- Oct. 12, 2022 - John Doe v. Azar, Kadlec and Gruber. First parts of draft 18 USC 2333 federal civil complaint (last updated January 2023)
- Nov. 14, 2022 - Thought-stopping stage sets in legal pleadings. Proposed thought-restarting language to help people revoke their coerced suspension of disbelief.
- Feb. 21, 2023 - Reconstitution starter pack. Supporting materials for people fighting on the litigation and legal reform battlefields.

* * *

Dec. 14, 2023 - Read-aloud: G.K. Chesterton, The Man Who Was Thursday. (A few pages from Ch. 4.)

For readers who would like to read along, the excerpt text is available at pp. 42-47 of this Archive.org upload of the 2007 Penguin edition:

- 1908 - The Man Who Was Thursday⁵²⁶ (G.K. Chesterton)

Transcript of KW commentary at the end of the recording:

I bring this up and offer it as a podcast audio recording, because it helps answer the question, why are the globalists, the Monster, the families who own the central banks, however you construe them, why are they doing this, this mass murder program that has become more visible through COVID-19 and the public health emergencies, EUA, medical countermeasures programs.

Because people often say, “What are they going to have left if they kill off most of the people? Why would they want that?”

And the case can be made that they just want there to be fewer people so that they can have more stuff to themselves.

But there's a way in which that doesn't make a whole lot of sense because they already have so much stuff. They can't possibly even use all the stuff that they have, the wealth that they have amassed for themselves.

And this lens offered by Chesterton's writing gets at the idea that they're not only trying to kill and destroy the material world of people and human souls and human bodies, human families, human societies, and all of the physical systems that human beings depend on for food and for water and for social relationships with each other and meaningful work. They're destroying all of that.

And if they're successful, *they will also commit suicide themselves.*

Because their goal is destruction.

There is not a creative element to what they're doing.

And so thinking about it this way makes it easier to look at all the different excuses or cover stories that they give about climate change and about overpopulation and about pandemic preparedness and one world health and the empowerment of women, the eradication of poverty, all these, all these things. Energy scarcity, peak oil, debt bubbles...financial chaos, basically.

Those are excuses that they put forward for trying to persuade other people, I guess the people in the outer ring in that passage, that these murder programs and destruction of ecosystems and

⁵²⁶ https://archive.org/details/manwhowasthursda00ches_2/page/42/mode/2up

chemical spraying and everything else that they want to do to destroy the whole material universe that God has created and that God sustains.

They're trying to persuade that outer circle that there's a justification for it, that it's leading to something better, that it's protecting something, and it's not.

It's just about destruction.

And it's just a cover story.

And so understanding the deceit behind all those things helps people not participate in it and not believe it.

And [instead] go on with trying to protect and sustain human society and human families and human, the countries that people live in, as social entities and institutions, rather than help the globalists participate and carry out the destruction of all of these things.

Related

- March 28, 2022 - Democidal Master-Class v. Humanity, 1944-present. A working model to shape forthcoming legal reporting on the dual-purpose kill-and-enslave campaign.
- June 7, 2022 - On why and how globalists, allied with communists, are fomenting federalist conflicts in America. They aim to block American Christians and Constitutionlists from working together to protect individual human liberty to freely discern and work the will of God.
- Jan. 20, 2023 - Subsidiarity. Political, social and economic organizing principle that stands in opposition to centralized bio-digital totalitarianism
- April 7, 2023 - On demonic possession as it relates to the war between human banksters and the rest of humanity.
- May 19, 2023 - A three-part spiritual-geopolitical framework.
- Sept. 5, 2023 - On Catholic subsidiarity as the counterweight to Satanic secular-materialist centralization of power. And on building up confidence and trust in God's providence, to work for subsidiarity principles in the governance of human societies.

* * *

Dec. 15, 2023 - The PCR test viewed from the legal kill box perspective. Plus links to Paul Kingsnorth essays and reflections on Christian history and Christian hope.

In response to yesterday's G.K. Chesterton reading and commentary post, a reader sent me links to an essay by Paul Kingsnorth, which led me to two others.

I'm linking them here for readers who are interested in thoughtful reflections on the annihilist/anarchist predicaments into which Monster substitutions of false religions, in place of the true Catholic Faith, have put mankind.

- May 12, 2021 - The Dream of the Rood. Who sits on the empty throne?⁵²⁷ (Paul Kingsnorth)
- July 2021 - Cross and machine⁵²⁸ (Paul Kingsnorth)
- May 31, 2023 - The West Must Die.⁵²⁹ Beyond the Revolution (Paul Kingsnorth)

A point on which I may disagree with Kingsnorth (I haven't read enough of his work to know if I'm interpreting points in these three essays out of context) is whether an authentic cultural re-grafting onto Christian root-stock offers human civilization a viable path through and past this crisis-laden, soul-ruining, death-driven chapter of human history.

Such a path would lead mankind into a new chapter in which the crises can be looked back upon, and the designers, builders and mechanics of the killing programs can be brought to some measure of earthly justice, through societal acts of Christian charity operating through human judicial systems, as understood and transmitted through the Roman Catholic Church by St. Augustine, St. Thomas Aquinas, Josef Pieper, John Senior and others.

John Senior, for example:

"...Justice is simply the social good, and it must therefore be done. It is defined as "giving each his due"—*cuique suum*, "to each his own." A man is due his life because he is a living thing; it is his nature to have life; and, since it is also his nature to be moral, if a man commits a crime, he must be punished because punishment is retributive – punishment is the penalty due the criminal in justice to him.

Proportioned punishment is due him, too, and you cannot deny him that right without yourself committing an injustice against him deserving punishment in turn. The judge who fails the criminal in punishment himself incurs a greater guilt..." (The Death of Christian Culture,⁵³⁰ 1978, Ch. 7, at p. 111/209)

⁵²⁷ <https://paulkingsnorth.substack.com/p/the-dream-of-the-rood>

⁵²⁸ <https://www.paulkingsnorth.net/cross>

⁵²⁹ <https://paulkingsnorth.substack.com/p/the-west-must-die>

⁵³⁰ <https://christusliberat.org/journal/wp-content/uploads/2017/10/The-Death-of-Christian-Culture-John-Senior.pdf>

In his essay *Dream of the Rood*, Kingsnorth briefly discusses the work of Catholic historian Christopher Dawson. Kingsnorth quotes Dawson:

There has never been any unitary organisation of Western culture apart from that of the Christian Church, which provided an elective principle of social unity ... Behind the ever-changing pattern of Western culture there was a living faith which gave Europe a certain sense of spiritual community, in spite of all the conflicts and divisions and social schisms that marked its history.

And then writes:

Your personal attitude to that ‘living faith’ is beside the point here. In one sense, whether the faith is even true is beside the point as well. The point is that when a culture built around such a sacred order dies then there will be upheaval at every level of society, from the level of politics right down to the level of the soul. The very meaning of an individual life — if there is one — will shift dramatically.

The family structure, the meaning of work, moral attitudes, the very existence of morals at all, notions of good and evil, sexual mores, perspectives on everything from money to rest to work to nature to kin to responsibility to duty: everything will be up for grabs.

Or as Dostoevsky has one of the Brothers Karamazov put it more pithily: ‘Without God and the future life? It means everything is permitted.’

The West, in short, was Christendom. But Christendom died. What does that make us, its descendants, living amongst its beautiful ruins? It makes ours a culture with no sacred order. And this is a dangerous place to be...

*

I think Kingsnorth is eloquently accurate on almost all of those points, except I don’t think Christendom has died. Life and love still dwell among the ruins.

Several months ago, I began reading a collection of essays written by Christopher Dawson between 1932 and 1960, and found in them a great deal of hope.

- 1998 - *Christianity and European Culture: Selections from the Work of Christopher Dawson*⁵³¹ (Edited by Gerald J. Russello, published by Catholic University of America Press)

My original plan for the read-aloud podcast series was to create audio recordings of each essay for Bailiwick readers. I requested permission from the publishers because the series would amount to an audio book, and therefore exceed fair-use⁵³² parameters. The executor of Dawson’s literary estate declined permission, so I’ll read other, things for the podcasts.

⁵³¹ <https://www.barnesandnoble.com/w/christianity-and-european-culture-gerald-j-russello/1124689599>

⁵³² https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fair_use

Dawson's work provides a sweeping view of Christianity's role in the development of European culture, including a cyclical analysis.

Dawson writes, in *The Six Ages of the Church* (1960):

In spite of the unity and continuity of the Christian tradition, each of the successive ages of the Church's history possesses its own distinctive character, and in each of them we can study a different facet of Christian life and culture.

I reckon that there are six of these ages, each lasting for three or four centuries and each following a somewhat similar course. Each of them begin, and end, in crisis; and all of them, except perhaps the first, pass through three phases of growth and decay.

First there is a period of intense spiritual activity when the Church is faced with a new historical situation and begins a new apostolate.

Secondly there is a period of achievement when the Church seems to have conquered the world and is able to create a new Christian culture and new forms of life and art and thought.

Thirdly there is a period of retreat when the Church is attacked by new enemies from within or without, and the achievements of the second phase are lost or depreciated..."
(*Christianity and European Culture*, 1998, at p. 34)

One form of sustenance I've drawn from Dawson's work is the idea that Christianity, even when in crisis — as it undoubtedly is now and has been for many decades — is not dead.

However small and weak the remnants and ruins of Christendom may appear in the temporal, material world during the ages of crisis, they are, by God's supernatural grace and the merits of Jesus Christ's sacrifice on the Cross, always sufficient to pass the eternal faith to the portion of the rising generation that is looking for the Way, the Truth and the Light, and they are always sufficient to form the seedbed for the resurgence, the "new apostolate," that marks the beginning of the next historical cycle.

Related

- Sept. 21, 2022 - If criminals commit crimes and no earthly authorities are willing to identify and punish the acts and actors, are they still crimes and criminals? - Cites work by Ann Barnhardt, quoting John Senior, with KW commentary: "...The two key points are that "the greatest evil in the world is to do wrong without being punished" and that it is an act of Christian charity to pursue justice for those who do wrong, not just for the sake of obtaining relief for the victims of the crimes and preventing more crimes from being committed against more victims in the future, but even more so for the sake of the souls of the criminals and those who hold them to account for their willful, freely-chosen acts of evil..."

PCR test viewed from the legal killbox perspective

[October 2025 Note - In light of what I later learned about biology, pathology, toxicology, epidemiology, biological product and device manufacturing and non-regulation, I do not view claims about "background" or "circulating" disease-causative genetic material passed or transmitted from host to host, nor claims about the PCR or related tests' capacity assess samples for the presence, identity and agency (infectiousness) of biological matter in living creatures, as credible.]

A few days ago, Sage Hana posted *The PCR Test is a License to Create Pandemic. What Was the PCR Test Even Designed to do and to what Plausible End?*⁵³³ (Dec. 10, 2023)

My reply:

Viewed through the legal history, EUA program lens, the PCR test was Step 1 in a 4-step bio-behavioral modification/cull induction program sequence. The sequencing is important for maximum effectiveness.

Between Feb. 4, 2020 and April 1, 2020, HHS Secretary Alex Azar issued four "Notice of Declaration that circumstances exist justifying the authorization of emergency use" of several classes of drugs, devices and biologics.

All were false/fraudulent product claims (i.e., not really intended for detection, diagnosis, personal protection, treatment or prevention) but rather intended to, and effective for, pushing them into common use; ramping up fear, panic and social distrust; suppressing cognitive function; and also for operating hospital and nursing home homicide protocols.

Step 1 - Notice of EUA declaration was effective Feb. 4, 2020, and covered "in vitro diagnostics for detection and/or diagnosis of the novel coronavirus." (85 FR 7316)

Step 2 - Notice of EUA declaration was effective March 10, 2020, and covered "personal respiratory protective devices" also known as masks. (85 FR 13907)

Step 3 - Notice of EUA declaration was effective March 27, 2020 and covered "medical devices, including alternative products used as medical devices," also known as ventilators and ventilator accessories. (85 FR 17335)

Step 4 - Notice of EUA declaration was effective April 1, 2020 and covered "drugs and biological products," also known as "Covid-19 vaccines" along with Remdesivir, molnuparivir and others. (85 FR 18250)

Based on more recent Federal Register notices (85 FR 79198 and 88 FR 82907), I speculate that the same sequence, or similar sequence, will be announced within the next few months for hemorrhagic fevers [marburgvirus and ebolavirus].

⁵³³ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/the-pcr-test-is-a-license-to-create>

The escalation/difference between the coronavirus-predicated 'vaccine' cull and the hemorrhagic fever-predicated 'vaccine' cull is that, as far as I know, there's no background rate of normal, circulating hemorrhagic fever genetic material in peoples' bodies to be detected by PCR and other test kits and hyped up as a novel disease, while there was and remains lots and lots of normal, circulating coronavirus and influenza-related genetic material in peoples bodies that can easily be detected and then hyped up as a novel disease.

The cullers presumably have a different approach prepared to build broad public fear of hemorrhagic fever, but the general pattern will probably be very similar.

* * *

Dec. 18, 2023 - Conspiracy Sarah is doing good reporting and analysis of Federal Register decrees by HHS Secretary-Dictator Xavier Becerra on ebolavirus, marburgvirus, and acute radiation syndrome.

Very useful for readers preparing to defy the next faked public health emergency and its anti-constitutional sequelae.

Conspiracy Sarah on Substack:

- Dec. 17, 2023 - Covid Is Over. It's Marburg Season. And Bundibugyo virus, Ebola virus, Sudan virus, Tai Forest virus, Ebolaviruses Season.⁵³⁴
- Dec. 17, 2023 - Turns Out, It's Marburg AND Acute Radiation Syndrome Season.⁵³⁵

Those two posts join three other recent Conspiracy Sarah posts unpacking PREP Act declarations and more:

- Nov. 25, 2023 - Happy Holidays...Let's talk. Six Key Congressionally Authorized Statutory Framework Changes⁵³⁶
- Nov. 20, 2023 - 48 50 of 50 States Already Have Rules in Place for Not Quarantine Camps.⁵³⁷
- Dec. 6, 2023 - Suing the Bads. Speaking with truth and integrity is different than saying something that is technically correct.⁵³⁸

Related

- Dec. 15, 2023 - The PCR test viewed from the legal kill box perspective. "...Based on more recent Federal Register notices (85 FR 79198 and 88 FR 82907), I speculate that the same sequence, or similar sequence, will be announced within the next few months for hemorrhagic fevers [marburgvirus and ebolavirus]. The escalation/difference between the coronavirus-predicated 'vaccine' cull and the hemorrhagic fever-predicated 'vaccine' cull is that, as far as I know, there's no background rate of normal, circulating hemorrhagic fever genetic material in peoples' bodies to be detected by PCR and other test kits and hyped up as a novel disease, while there was and remains lots and lots of normal, circulating coronavirus and influenza-related genetic material in peoples bodies that can easily be detected and then hyped up as a novel disease. The cullers presumably have a different approach prepared to build broad public fear of hemorrhagic fever, but the general pattern will probably be very similar..."

⁵³⁴ <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/covid-is-over-its-marburg-season>

⁵³⁵ <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/marburg-and-acute-radiation-syndrome>

⁵³⁶ <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/happy-holidayslets-talk>

⁵³⁷ <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/48-of-50-states-already-have-rules>

⁵³⁸ <https://conspiracysarah.substack.com/p/suing-the-bads>

Speculation as to the timing of a new gay sex tape filmed in federal offices

I think the timing of a new video depicting gay sex in a federal government building is intended to ratchet up public disgust with Congress to coincide with the annual, year-end promulgation of bad statutes, regulations, executive orders and other legal instruments in the Dec. 26 to Jan. 2 window of time (some examples linked below¹) when even people who sometimes pay a little attention to Congressional, executive and administrative acts are instead spending time with their families and friends.

It may matter especially this year, to the Monster, to have people turn their attention away from Congress even more than in years' past, because some members of Congress may be finding the fortitude to try to take up their constitutional authority, and direct it at weakening the Monster, just as the Monster is preparing to manipulate and deceive Congress into passing more bad laws enabling more bad regulations to strengthen the walls of the public health kill box even more.

Pray for the fortitude to keep a close eye on Congress these next two weeks, and pray for Congress members and Senators to be given courage too, to ignore the distraction of a gay sex tape and keep their eyes and the eyes of the American people, directed toward God, country and constitution.

Some examples of legal instruments promulgated during the week between Christmas and New Year's:

- 2001.12.28 Bush EO 13250 Order of Succession HHS Secretary EO 13251 Order of Succession Secretary of State
- 2005.12.30 Public Readiness and Emergency Preparedness PREP Act 42 USC 247d-6d.
- 2005.12.30 PREP Act Senate Roll Call
- 2005.12.30 PREP Act House Roll Call Vote
- 2007.12.28 72 FR 73589 HHS CFR Revision Strategic National Stockpile countermeasure labeling
- 2009.12.29 Obama Executive Order 13526 Funding clandestine programs
- 2009.12.30 Obama Executive Order 13527 Postal Model federal distribution medical countermeasures
- 2011.12.31 NDAA 2012 Section 1021 Indefinite detention US citizens
- 2012.12.26 77 FR 75880 Control Communicable Disease 42 CFR 70 Direct Final Rule Interstate Scope Definitions quarantinable
- 2012.12.26 77 FR 75885 Control Communicable Disease 42 CFR 71 Direct Final Rule Interstate Scope Definitions quarantinable
- 2012.12.26 77 FR 75936 Control Communicable Disease 42 CFR 70 NPRM Interstate Scope Definitions (withdrawn Feb. 2013 because Direct Final Rule entered into force Feb. 25, 2023)
- 2013.01.02 NDAA Modernization of Smith Mundt domestic propaganda Sec. 1078
- 2020.12.28 Federal Register USDA APHIS Movement of Animals Genetic Engineering
- 2020.12.29 Trump Press Release 18 times Defense Production Act
- 2022.12.29 Consolidated Appropriations PL 117-328 FULL Sec. 3209 FDA Modernization Act 2.0 Sec. 2501 to 3631 Countermeasures Sec. 1501 to 2411 PREVENT Act Sec. 212 HHS State Department delegation authority negotiate contracts

Dec. 19, 2023 - Legalized FDA non-regulation of biological products effective May 2, 2019, by Federal Register Final Rule, signed by then-FDA Commissioner Scott Gottlieb.

Related Sage Hana reporting and analysis.

- Dec. 18, 2023 - Brook Jackson's November, 2021 Whistleblowing BMJ Article Reprinted⁵³⁹ (Sage Hana)

NOTE: Brook Jackson's litigation is related to legalized FDA non-regulation of clinical trials. The information below is related to legalized FDA non-regulation of biological product manufacturing.

*

Legal paper trail documents are provided after the text for readers interested in digging deeper.

Under the 1944 Public Health Service Act, biological products were defined as "any virus, therapeutic serum, toxin, antitoxin, or analogous product, or arsphenamine or its derivatives (or any other trivalent organic arsenic compound)."

In 1970, the biological products definition was amended to add, after the word "antitoxin," several new products, including "vaccine, blood, blood component or derivative, allergenic product." [42 USC 262].

Until May 2, 2019, FDA inspectors were required to inspect all establishments or facilities producing biological products at least once every two years, and held eight enumerated inspection duties.

The relevant section, 21 CFR 600.22, read:

"The inspector shall:

- (a) Call upon the active head of the establishment, stating the object of his visit,
- (b) Interrogate the proprietor or other personnel of the establishment as he may deem necessary,
- (c) Examine the details of location, construction, equipment and maintenance, including stables, barns, warehouses, manufacturing laboratories, bleeding clinics maintained for the collection of human blood, shipping rooms, record rooms, and any other structure or appliance used in any part of the manufacture of a product,
- (d) Investigate as fully as he deems necessary the methods of propagation, processing, testing, storing, dispensing, recording, or other details of manufacture and distribution of each licensed product, or product for which a license has been requested, including observation of these procedures in actual operation,

⁵³⁹ <https://sagehana.substack.com/p/brook-jacksons-november-2021-whistleblowing>

(e) Obtain and cause to be sent to the Director, Center for Biologics Evaluation and Research or the Director, Center for Drug Evaluation and Research (see mailing addresses in § 600.2(c)), adequate samples for the examination of any product or ingredient used in its manufacture,

(f) Bring to the attention of the manufacturer any fault observed in the course of inspection in location, construction, manufacturing methods, or administration of a licensed establishment which might lead to impairment of a product,

(g) Inspect and copy, as circumstances may require, any records required to be kept pursuant to § 600.12,

(h) Certify as to the condition of the establishment and of the manufacturing methods followed and make recommendations as to action deemed appropriate with respect to any application for license or any license previously issued.

Since May 2, 2019, FDA inspectors have had none of those duties, and are not required to inspect biological product manufacturing facilities at any time intervals.

Prior to the rule change, 21 CFR 600.21, Time of inspection, read:

The inspection of an establishment for which a biologics license application is pending need not be made until the establishment is in operation and is manufacturing the complete product for which a biologics license is desired.

In case the license is denied following inspection for the original license, no reinspection need be made until assurance has been received that the faulty conditions which were the basis of the denial have been corrected. An inspection of each licensed establishment and its additional location(s) shall be made at least once every 2 years. Inspections may be made with or without notice, and shall be made during regular business hours unless otherwise directed.

Effective May 2, 2019, the last three sentences of 21 CFR 600.21 were removed.

There is currently no legal requirement for an initial FDA inspection; no minimum interval for subsequent FDA inspections, and there are no legal consequences for compliance failures, such as establishment or product license denial or revocation.

The legal mechanisms through which FDA regulation of biological product manufacturing disappeared, included a Direct Final Rule and a Proposed Rule, simultaneously issued by Federal Register notice on Feb. 26, 2018, and an April 2, 2019 Final Rule, issued by then-FDA Commissioner Scott Gottlieb.

To summarize: On April 2, 2019, effective May 2, 2019, FDA Commissioner Scott Gottlieb changed the federal regulations governing inspection of licensed facilities manufacturing biological products including ‘vaccines’, from at least every two years to unspecified times; eliminated provisions about what would happen if a licensed facility failed an inspection; and eliminated all inspection duties for FDA inspectors.

A commenter submitted a pithy comment in response to the Feb. 26, 2018 notices, reprinted in the Final Rule document published in the Federal Register April 2, 2019:

"One comment expressed concern that the risk-based inspection frequency will not be without negative health consequences.

The comment also stated that "[R]isk Management is an identified known weak element to a majority of biological and medical device companies" and that the management and mitigation of risk without FDA oversight for a number of years is going to be a high-risk endeavor..."

Indeed.

*

Related

- Oct. 21, 2022 - Legal horror movie pitch: The World According to Darp. 'Shouting fire in a crowded theater' meets 'When did you stop beating your wife?' "...The villain is Darpon Fink, an ugly, awkward, reclusive middle-aged serial killer/arsonist. Darpon gets a job as a building inspector in a mid-sized American city. His first day on the job, he repeals all the building safety codes. His second day on the job, he lobotomizes city council members, police officers, firefighters, prosecutors and judges, and then gasses them with paralytics. They sit in their usual chairs, at their usual desks in their City Hall offices. But they can't move or speak. His third day on the job — the day a popular musician is scheduled to perform in the city's largest theater — Darp removes the smoke detectors and sprinklers in the theater and barricades from the outside all but one door..."
- Dec. 19, 2022 - Biomedical security state and state-run bioterrorism programs: six American statutory frameworks. (Memo prepared for Sen. Ron Johnson, at his request.) "...Through the pioneering work of the Informed Consent Action Network (ICAN) and Children's Health Defense (CHD), culminating in a July 9, 2018 stipulation, [signed by Robert F. Kennedy Jr.] Americans have learned that those oversight functions have never been performed by US Government officials, and none of the currently-available "vaccines" produced by or for American pharmaceutical companies and administered to children and adults in the United States and around the world, can be conclusively demonstrated to be safe or effective. It is now more widely understood that federally-directed production and use of the toxic bioagents known as "vaccines" to injure, sicken and kill Americans, and provide liability exemption for sponsors, pharmaceutical manufacturers and vaccinators, has been domestic and international policy and practice since 1986..."
- Feb. 9, 2023 - On the significance of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k): "use" of EUA products "shall not constitute clinical investigation." "...The aggregate evidence for the intent and function of 21 USC 360bbb-3(k) as a blanket waiver of the American drug regulation system to facilitate and pre-cover-up a covert, criminal bioweapons production and deployment program — can be summed up as "the dog that didn't bark...Another way to think about

21 USC 360bbb-3(k): It's the provision that quietly nullified every substantive way in which FDA regulatory functions would have been fulfilled, rendering the entire FDA performance a sham intended **only** to shield from public view, that the operation was and is actually run under 50 USC Ch. 32, the Chemical and Biological Warfare Program..."

- April 13, 2023 - Vaccine production facilities are indistinguishable from bioweapon production facilities, and vaccines are indistinguishable from bioweapons. "...At the third review conference of the BWC in 1991, several countries tried to launch a formal negotiation to bolster the treaty with a legally binding verification regime, but they failed to achieve consensus. The George H. W. Bush administration argued that verification was not possible with any degree of confidence because of the dual-use nature of biotechnological materials and equipment, which makes it easy to divert legitimate facilities such as vaccine plants to illicit production...Advances in fermentation technology have also eliminated the need to stockpile biowarfare agents. Instead, a legitimate production facility, such as a vaccine plant, could be commandeered to grow seed cultures into militarily significant quantities of agent within a period of weeks. Given these technical realities, the detection of illicit biological weapons activities poses daunting challenges for any conceivable monitoring regime..."
- Oct. 28, 2023 - Whatever is in the biochemical weapons bearing Pfizer and other pharma labels, is there because US SecDefs and their WHO-BIS handlers ordered it to be there. "...What Malone, Steve Kirsch and other DoD spokesmen are doing is a distraction maneuver to keep attention away from the intentional toxicity of the biochemical weapons, the DoD/WHO control of the programs, and the fact that "biodefense" is camouflage for straight-up State-sponsored biowarfare, conducted by bringing pharmaceutical companies into the military-industrial-Congressional complex, calling bioweapons "vaccines," and terrifying people into taking them under "public health emergency" and "pandemic" narratives..."

Documents related to legalized FDA non-regulation of biological product manufacturing, including but not limited to vaccines; Public Health Service Act Section 351; 42 USC 262; 21 CFR 600 et seq.; presidential executive orders on regulatory reform; more.

- 1944.07.01 PL 78-410 PHSA Sec. 351 42 USC 262 biological products
- 1970.10.30 PL 91-515 PHSA Sec 351 42 USC 262 Regulation of Vaccines, blood, blood components, allergenic products 84 Stat 1306
- 1973.11.20 38 FR 32048 FDA Biological product regulation 21 CFR 600 two licenses one for establishment one for biological product annual inspections 42 USC 262
- 1983.06.07 48 FR 26313 FDA Biological product regulation 21 CFR 600 reducing inspections to every 2 years
- 1986.11.14 National Childhood Vaccine Act
- 1993.10.04 EO 12866 Regulatory Planning and Review Clinton
- 1994.10.27 59 FR 54037 FDA regulation definitions reporting adverse events biological products 21 CFR 600.801997.11.21 FDA Modernization EUA 21 USC 360bbb expanding pool of biochemical attack targets all Americans 42 USC 262
- 1999.10.20 64 FR 56441 FDA regulations biological product merged two previously separate license BLA product and establishment 21 CFR 601

- 2005.03.24 56 FR 14978 FDA regulations biological product CBER CDER 21 CFR 600
- 2010.01 Jonathan Tucker Arms Control Association vaccine and bioweapon production indistinguishable
- 2011 Federal Register Guide to Agency Rulemaking Direct Final Rule
- 2011.01.28 EO 13563 Improving Regulation Regulatory Review Obama
- 2012.07.09 PL 112-144 FDA Safety and Innovation Act FDASIA drugs patents investigations
- 2017.01.30 EO 13771 Reducing regulation and controlling regulatory costs Trump
- 2017.03.01 EO 13777 Enforcing the regulatory reform agenda Trump
- 2018.01.26 83 FR 3586 FDA Direct Final Rule re removal time inspection duties biological products 21 CFR 600 42 USC 262
- 2018.01.26 83 FR 3631 FDA Proposed rule companion to Direct Final Rule removal inspection time duties biological products 21 CFR 600 42 USC 262 - Final rule issued April 2, 2019, entered into force May 2, 2019.
- 2018.05.07 83 FR 19936 FDA Withdrawal Direct Final Rule re removal of inspections, duties, biological products significant adverse comment 21 CFR 600
- 2018.07.09 ICAN HHS Stipulation No monitoring of vaccines adverse effects signed by RFK Jr
- 2019.04.02 84 FR 12505 FDA Final Rule removal time inspection duties biological products 21 CFR 600 42 USC 262 effective 2019.05.02
- 2019.04.02 version 21 CFR 600.20 — Inspectors.
- 2019.04.02 version 21 CFR 600.21 — Time of Inspection Before new rule, time of FDA inspection every 2 years
- 2019.04.02 version 21 CFR 600.22 — Duties of Inspectors Before new rule, duties of FDA inspector 8 enumerated
- 2019.12.20 PL 116-94 Further Consolidated Appropriations Sec 605 606 607 biological product definition license application 42 USC 262
- 2023.08.21 Hooker CHD 10 Years After HHS Asked CDC to Study Safety of Childhood Vaccine Schedule, CDC Hasn't Produced It
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 600.20 – Inspectors
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 600.21 Time of Inspections NONE enumerated
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 600.22 Duties of Inspectors NONE enumerated
- 2023.12 CURRENT VERSION 21 CFR 601 Biologics License Application since 1997 FDA Modernization Act 1999 FDA regulation merged ELA and PLA establishment product

* * *

Dec. 20, 2023 - Ending National Suicide Act. Draft bill for 118th Congress

Two PDF versions available - one with links from the Cornell University law database⁵⁴⁰ and one without links.

- Ending National Suicide Act (with links, formatted)⁵⁴¹
- Ending National Suicide Act (without links, formatted)⁵⁴²

Related PDF reports and summaries:

- 2 pages - Weaponization of Language and Law: US Government Bioterrorism Program from 1969 to Covid.⁵⁴³ (January 2023, abstract)
- 14 pages - Legal History: American Domestic Bioterrorism Program.⁵⁴⁴ Enabling statutes, regulations, executive orders, guidance documents, etc. (May 2023 version)

Interested Bailiwick readers can send the draft bill to members of the 118th Congress, with a personal letter explaining your understanding — gained through the Covid-19 events as they've unfolded since January 2020 — of how global financial creditors wielding the leverage of unpayable financial debts are using American laws, presidents and Cabinet secretaries to induce national self-destruction.

The current Congress holds the God-given authority to repeal the anti-laws that Congress has passed: anti-laws that illegitimately enable the subversion of constitutional rule of law, and illegitimately enable the bodily destruction of men, women and children, through the mechanisms of faked emergencies, consolidation of executive power, and deployment of biochemical weapons that sicken, sterilize and kill those on whom they are used.

Congress holds the God-given authority to tear down the walls of the public health emergency kill box.

Congress also holds the God-given authority to pursue morally-sound policies and programs, including restoration of constitutional rule of law; orderly debt default; and establishment of sound money operated outside the control of the corrupted and corrupting central banking system.

*

⁵⁴⁰ <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text>

⁵⁴¹ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/12/ending-national-suicide-act-with-links-formatted.pdf>

⁵⁴² <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/12/ending-national-suicide-act-without-links-formatted.pdf>

⁵⁴³ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/06/2023.01.13-watt-k.-abstract-us-government-state-sponsored-bioterrorism.pdf>

⁵⁴⁴ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/05/2023.05.01-legal-history-american-domestic-bioterrorism-program.pdf>

AN ACT To repeal Congressional authorizations for communicable disease control, quarantine and inspection programs; chemical and biological warfare programs; biological products and vaccine manufacturing programs; public health emergency programs; national vaccine and immunization programs; expanded access and emergency use authorization programs; public health and emergency preparedness and response programs; enhanced control of dangerous biological agents and toxins programs; and related statutes.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,

SECTION 1. REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Chapter 6A, Public Health Service, Subchapter II, General Powers and Duties, Part G, Quarantine and Inspection, § 264 to § 272, [PHSA §361 to §369].

Authorization for the quarantine and inspection program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title III, 58 Stat. 703-706; as amended by: June 25, 1948, ch. 646, § 1, 62 Stat. 909; 1953 Reorg. Plan No. 1, §§ 5, 8, eff. Apr. 11, 1953, 18 F.R. 2053, 67 Stat. 631; Pub. L. 85-58, ch. VII, § 701, June 21, 1957, 71 Stat. 181; Pub. L. 85-580, title II, § 201, Aug. 1, 1958, 72 Stat. 467; Pub. L. 86-624, § 29(c), July 12, 1960, 74 Stat. 419; Pub. L. 94-317, title III, § 301(b)(1), June 23, 1976, 90 Stat. 707; Pub. L. 96-88, title V, § 509(b), Oct. 17, 1979, 93 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 107-188, title I, § 142(a)(1), (a)(2), (a)(3) (b)(1), (b)(2), (c), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 626) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 2. REPEAL OF Title 50, War and National Defense, Chapter 32, Chemical and Biological Warfare Program, §1511-1528

Authorization for the Chemical and Biological Warfare Program, (Nov. 19, 1969, Pub. L. 91-121, title IV, § 409(a) to 409(e), 83 Stat. 209 - 210; as amended by Pub. L. 91-441, title V, § 506(a), (b)(1), (b)(2), (b)(4), (d), Oct. 7, 1970, 84 Stat. 912; Pub. L. 93-608, § 2(4), Jan. 2, 1975, 88 Stat. 1971; Pub. L. 94-106, title VIII, § 818, Oct. 7, 1975, 89 Stat. 544; Pub. L. 95-79, title VIII, § 808, July 30, 1977, 91 Stat. 334; Pub. L. 96-88, title V, § 509(b), Oct. 17, 1979, 93 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 97-375, title II, § 203(a)(1), (a)(2), Dec. 21, 1982, 96 Stat. 1822; Pub. L. 98-94, title XII, § 1233, Sept. 24, 1983, 97 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 99-145, title XIV, § 1412, Nov. 8, 1985, 99 Stat. 747; Pub. L. 100-456, div. A, title I, § 118, Sept. 29, 1988, 102 Stat. 1934; Pub. L. 101-510, div. A, title I, §§ 171, 172, Nov. 5, 1990, 104 Stat. 1507; Pub. L. 102-190, div. A, title I, § 151, Dec. 5, 1991, 105 Stat. 1313; Pub. L. 102-484, div. A, title I, §§ 171, 179, Oct. 23, 1992, 106 Stat. 2341, 2347; Pub. L. 103-160, div. A, title I, § 107(c), Nov. 30, 1993, 107 Stat. 1564; Pub. L. 103-160, div. A, title XVII, § 1701, 1703, 1705, Nov. 30, 1993, 107 Stat. 1853-1856; Pub. L. 103-337, div. A, title I, § 143, Oct. 5, 1994, 108 Stat. 2689; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title X, § 1078, Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1915; Pub. L. 106-65, div. A, title X, § 1067(4), Oct. 5, 1999, 113 Stat. 774; Pub. L. 103-337, div. A, title I, § 142, Oct. 5, 1994, 108 Stat. 2689; Pub. L. 104-106, div. A, title I, § 153(b), (c), title XV, § 1502(c)(6), Feb. 10, 1996, 110 Stat. 216, 508; Pub. L. 104-201, div. A, title X, § 1074(d)(2), Sept. 23, 1996, 110 Stat. 2661; Pub. L. 104-201, div. A, title II, § 228, Sept. 23, 1996, 110 Stat. 2460; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title X, § 1041(d), Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1885; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title X, § 1078(f), Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1915; Pub. L. 105-85, div. A, title XIII, § 1303, Nov. 18, 1997, 111 Stat. 1951; Pub. L. 105-261, div. A, title I, § 141, Oct. 17, 1998, 112 Stat. 1942; Pub. L. 106-65, div. A, title I, § 141(b), title X, § 1067(11), Oct. 5, 1999,

113 Stat. 537, 775; Pub. L. 106–113, div. B, § 1000(a)(7) [div. B, title XI, § 1132], Nov. 29, 1999, 113 Stat. 1536, 1501A–493; Pub. L. 107–107, div. A, title X, § 1048(i)(4), Dec. 28, 2001, 115 Stat. 1229; Pub. L. 107–314, div. A, title I, § 141, Dec. 2, 2002, 116 Stat. 2477; Pub. L. 108–375, div. A, title IX, § 931, Oct. 28, 2004, 118 Stat. 2031; Pub. L. 109–163, div. A, title IX, § 921(a), Jan. 6, 2006, 119 Stat. 3410; Pub. L. 109–364, div. A, title X, § 1041, Oct. 17, 2006, 120 Stat. 2390; Pub. L. 110–181, div. A, title IX, §§ 923, 924, Jan. 28, 2008, 122 Stat. 284; Pub. L. 111–383, div. A, title XIV, § 1421(a), Jan. 7, 2011, 124 Stat. 4412; Pub. L. 112–239, div. A, title XIV, § 1421(a), Jan. 2, 2013, 126 Stat. 2049; Pub. L. 114–92, div. A, title XIV, § 1411, Nov. 25, 2015, 129 Stat. 1083; Pub. L. 114–328, div. A, title II, § 218, Dec. 23, 2016, 130 Stat. 2052; Pub. L. 114–328, div. A, title X, § 1067, Dec. 23, 2016, 130 Stat. 2411; Pub. L. 115–232, div. A, title XIV, § 1424, Aug. 13, 2018, 132 Stat. 2094; Pub. L. 116–92, div. A, title IX, § 902(91), Dec. 20, 2019, 133 Stat. 1554; Pub. L. 116–283, div. A, title XVIII, § 1846(i)(6), Jan. 1, 2021, 134 Stat. 4252; Pub. L. 117–81, div. A, title XVII, § 1702(k)(1), Dec. 27, 2021, 135 Stat. 2160) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 3 - REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Part F, Licensing of Biological Products and Clinical Laboratories, Subpart 1, biological products, 42 USC 262-263, [PHSA § 351-352]

Authorization for the biological products program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title III, § 351, 352, 58 Stat. 702-703; as amended by: 1953 Reorg. Plan No. 1, §§ 5, 8, eff. Apr. 11, 1953, 18 F.R. 2053, 67 Stat. 631; Pub. L. 85–881, § 2, Sept. 2, 1958, 72 Stat. 1704; Pub. L. 91–515, title II, § 291, Oct. 30, 1970, 84 Stat. 1308; Pub. L. 96–88, title V, § 509(b), Oct. 17, 1979, 93 Stat. 695; Pub. L. 99–660, title I, § 105(a), title III, § 315, Nov. 14, 1986, 100 Stat. 3751, 3783; Pub. L. 102–300, § 6(b)(1), June 16, 1992, 106 Stat. 240; Pub. L. 104–134, title II, §§ 2102(d)(2), 2104, Apr. 26, 1996, 110 Stat. 1321–319, 1321–320; Pub. L. 105–115, title I, § 123(a)–(d), (g), Nov. 21, 1997, 111 Stat. 2323, 2324; Pub. L. 107–188, title II, § 201(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 637 [adding § 351A]; Pub. L. 107–296, title XVII, § 1709(a), Nov. 25, 2002, 116 Stat. 2318; Pub. L. 108–155, § 2(b)(3), Dec. 3, 2003, 117 Stat. 1941; Pub. L. 110–85, title IX, § 901(c), Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 939; Pub. L. 111–148, title VII, § 7002(a), (b), (g)(1), Mar. 23, 2010, 124 Stat. 804, 814, 819; Pub. L. 112–144, title V, § 502(a)(2), July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1040; Pub. L. 114–89, § 2(a)(2), Nov. 25, 2015, 129 Stat. 698; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3031(b), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1100; Pub. L. 115–52, title V, § 505(b)(2)(B), Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1046; Pub. L. 116–22, title IV, § 405, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 949; Pub. L. 116–94, div. N, title I, §§ 605, 606, Dec. 20, 2019, 133 Stat. 3127; Pub. L. 116–260, div. BB, title III, §§ 322, 325(a), Dec. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 2933, 2936; Pub. L. 117–8, § 2, Apr. 23, 2021, 135 Stat. 254 [adding § 352A]; Pub. L. 117–286, § 4(b)(75), Dec. 27, 2022, 136 Stat. 4351; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title III, §§ 3206, 3209(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5820, 5822; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2311, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5759) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 4 - REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Ch. 6A, Subchapter II, Part B, Federal-State Cooperation, § 247d to 247d-7g; 247d-11 to 247d-12, Public health emergencies [PHSA §319-319M.]

Authorization for the public health emergencies program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title III, § 319 as added Pub. L. 106–505, title I, § 102, Nov. 13, 2000, 114 Stat. 2315 - 2324 [repealing and replacing previous PHSA § 319 as added Pub. L. 98–49, July 13, 1983, 97 Stat. 245; amended Pub. L. 100–607, title II, § 256(a), Nov. 4, 1988, 102 Stat. 3110; Pub. L. 102–321, title I, § 163(b)(2), July 10,

1992, 106 Stat. 376; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(2), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3504] as amended by Pub. L. 107–188, title I, §§ 104(a) 105, 108, 111(3), 125, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 605, 606, 609, 611, 614; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 131(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 617, 624; [adding § 319C–1 and § 319C–2]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 121, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 611; [adding § 319F–2 provisions and codifying at 42 USC 300hh-12; renumbered as PHSA 319F-2 by Pub. L. 107-296]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 103, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 603; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 106, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 607 [adding § 319H]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 107, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 608 [adding § 319I]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 109, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 610; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 110, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 611 [adding § 319J]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 111(1), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 611; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 124, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 614 [adding § 319K]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, §§ 141, 144(a), 158, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 626, 630, 633; Pub. L. 107–296, title XVII, § 1705(a), Nov. 25, 2002, 116 Stat. 2316; [renumbering 42 USC 300hh-12 provisions [Pub. L. 107-188] as PHSA § 319F–2 and recodifying at 42 USC 247d-6b]; Pub. L. 108–276, § 2(a), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 835 [adding § 319F–1]; Pub. L. 108–276, § 2(d), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 842; Pub. L. 108–276, § 3(a), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 842; Pub. L. 109–148, div. C, § 2, Dec. 30, 2005, 119 Stat. 2818 [adding § 319F–3]; Pub. L. 109–148, div. C, § 3, Dec. 30, 2005, 119 Stat. 2829 [adding § 319F–4]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(c), title IV, §§ 403(b), 406, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2834, 2874, 2879; Pub. L. 109–417, title II, § 201, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2837; Pub. L. 109–417, title II, § 204(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2850; Pub. L. 109–417, title II, §§ 202, 204(b)(2), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2845, 2851; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, §§ 301(d), (e), 304, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2854, 2855, 2859; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 303(b), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2857; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 305, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2861; Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 401, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2865 [adding 319L]; Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 402, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2872; [adding 319M] Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 403(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2874; Pub. L. 110–85, title XI, § 1104(1), Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 975; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 201, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 170; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, §§ 202(a), (c)(1), 204(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 173, 175, 179; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 202(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, §§ 202(c)(2), 203(c), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175, 176; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 203(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 203(b)(1), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 204(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 177; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, §§ 401, 403, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 192, 196; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 402(a)–(d), (f), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 194, 195; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 402(g)(1), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 195; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 402(g)(2), (3), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 196; Pub. L. 113–5, title IV, § 404, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 197; Pub. L. 114–95, title IX, § 9215(kkk)(1), Dec. 10, 2015, 129 Stat. 2187; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3041(a), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1111; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, §§ 3081, 3082(a), 3085, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1140, 1144; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, §§ 3082(b), 3084, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1141; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3087, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1147; Pub. L. 115–245, div. B, title II, § 231, Sept. 28, 2018, 132 Stat. 3095; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, §§ 201(a), 202(a), (b)(1), (d), 203(e)(1), 207(b), title VII, § 705(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 907–910, 914, 927, 964; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, §§ 201(b), 202(c), (e), 203(c), (e)(2), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 908–910, 914; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 203(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 911 [adding § 319C–3]; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 205(a), (b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 918, 924; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 206, title VII, § 701(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 925, 961; Pub. L. 116–22, title II, § 207(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 926; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 303(b), title IV, § 404(a), title V, § 504(b), title

VI, §§ 601, 602, title VII, § 701(d), (e)(2)(B), (f), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 935, 948, 951–953, 961; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 304, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 936 [adding § 319D-1]; Pub. L. 116–22, title IV, § 403(a), (c), title V, §§ 502, 504(a), title VII, § 702, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 943, 947, 950, 951, 962; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 701(e)(1)(C), (D), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 961 [adding § 319L-1]; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 701(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 961; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(a)(1), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(a)(2), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 116–127, div. F, § 6005, Mar. 18, 2020, 134 Stat. 207; Pub. L. 116–136, div. A, title III, § 3102, Mar. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 361; Pub. L. 116–136, div. A, title III, § 3103, Mar. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 361; Pub. L. 116–136, div. A, title III, § 3301, Mar. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 383; Pub. L. 116–260, div. BB, title I, § 115(a), Dec. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 2875 [adding § 320B]; Pub. L. 117–58, div. G, title IX, § 70953(f)(3), Nov. 15, 2021, 135 Stat. 1316; Pub. L. 117–286, § 4(a)(228), Dec. 27, 2022, 136 Stat. 4331; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, §§ 2103(a), 2223(a), 2407, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5711, 5747, 5788; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, §§ 2402, 2403, 2404(b)–2406, 2408(a), 2409(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5785–5787, 5789; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2231(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5752; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2303(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5758 [adding § 319B]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2408(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5789 [adding § 319F–5]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2232, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5754; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2111(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5720; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2211, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5729; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2234, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5754; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2401(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5782; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2233, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5754) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 5 - REPEAL OF Title 42, The Public Health Service, Chapter 6A, Public Health Service, Subchapter XIX, Vaccines, Part 1, National Vaccine Program, (§300aa-1 to 300aa-6); and Part 2, National Vaccine Injury Compensation Program, (§300aa-10 to 300aa-34).

Authorization for the National Vaccine Program and National Vaccine Injury Compensation Program, (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title XXI, § 2101-2133 as added Pub. L. 99–660, title III, § 311(a), Nov. 14, 1986, 100 Stat. 3756-3778); and amended by Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4302(b), 4304(a), (b), 4306, 4307(1), (2), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221, 1330–223, 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4302(b)(1), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4302(b)(1), 4307(9), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221, 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4302(b)(2), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4303(f), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–222 [adding § 2134]; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4303(d)(2)(A), 4307(3), 4308(a), (b), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–222, 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4307(4), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4307(7), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4302(b)(1), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, § 4305, Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–224; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4302(b), 4303(a)–(d)(1), (e), (g), 4307(5), (6), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–221 to 1330–223, 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–203, title IV, §§ 4304(c), 4307(8), 4308(c), Dec. 22, 1987, 101 Stat. 1330–224, 1330–225; Pub. L. 100–360, title IV, § 411(o)(1), July 1, 1988, 102 Stat. 808; Pub. L. 100–360, title IV, § 411(o)(2), (3)(A), July 1, 1988, 102 Stat. 808; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(b), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2285; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(c)(1)–(7), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2285, 2286;

Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(c)(8), (*l*), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2286, 2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(d)–(i), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2286–2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(j), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(k), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2290; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(m)(1), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2291; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(m)(2), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2291; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(n), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2291; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(o), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2292; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(p), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2292; Pub. L. 101–239, title VI, § 6601(q), Dec. 19, 1989, 103 Stat. 2292; Pub. L. 101–502, § 4, Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1286; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(a), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1286; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(b), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1286; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(c), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(d), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(e), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–502, § 5(f), Nov. 3, 1990, 104 Stat. 1287; Pub. L. 101–650, title III, § 321, Dec. 1, 1990, 104 Stat. 5117; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(c), (d)(1), (h)(2), (3), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103, 1104; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(d)(2), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(d)(3), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(e), (f), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1103; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(g), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1104; Pub. L. 102–168, title II, § 201(h)(1), Nov. 26, 1991, 105 Stat. 1104; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(13), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3505; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(14), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3505; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 312(d)(15), Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3505; Pub. L. 102–531, title III, § 314, Oct. 27, 1992, 106 Stat. 3508; Pub. L. 102–572, title IX, § 902(b), Oct. 29, 1992, 106 Stat. 4516; Pub. L. 102–572, title IX, § 902(b)(1), Oct. 29, 1992, 106 Stat. 4516; Pub. L. 103–43, title XX, § 2012, June 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 214; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(a)(1), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 645; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(a)(2), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 645; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(b), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 646; Pub. L. 103–66, title XIII, § 13632(c), Aug. 10, 1993, 107 Stat. 646; Pub. L. 103–183, title VII, § 708, Dec. 14, 1993, 107 Stat. 2242; Pub. L. 105–277, div. C, title XV, § 1502, Oct. 21, 1998, 112 Stat. 2681–741; Pub. L. 106–310, div. A, title XVII, § 1701(a), Oct. 17, 2000, 114 Stat. 1151; Pub. L. 107–296, title XVII, §§ 1714–1716, Nov. 25, 2002, 116 Stat. 2320, 2321; Pub. L. 108–7, div. L, § 102(a), Feb. 20, 2003, 117 Stat. 528; Pub. L. 108–173, title IX, § 900(e)(2)(F), Dec. 8, 2003, 117 Stat. 2372; Pub. L. 108–276, § 2(c), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 842; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3093(c)(1), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1152; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3093(c)(2), (3), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1152) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 6 - REPEAL OF Title 21, Food and Drugs, Ch. 9, Federal Food Drug and Cosmetics Act, Subchapter V, Drugs and Devices, Part E, General Provisions Relating to Drugs and Devices, §360bbb to §360bbb-8d, Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics program [FDCA Ch. 675, §561 to 569D]

Authorization for the Expanded access to unapproved therapies and diagnostics program, (June 25, 1938, ch. 675, §561 et seq, as added Pub. L. 105–115, title IV, § 402, Nov. 21, 1997, 111 Stat. 2365, and amended by: Pub. L. 108–136, div. A, title XVI, § 1603(a), Nov. 24, 2003, 117 Stat. 1684 [adding § 564]; Pub. L. 108–276, § 4(a), July 21, 2004, 118 Stat. 853; Pub. L. 109–417, title IV, § 404, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2875 [adding § 565]; Pub. L. 109–482, title I, § 102(f)(2), Jan. 15, 2007, 120 Stat. 3685; Pub. L. 110–85, title VI, § 603, Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 898 [adding § 566]; Pub. L. 110–85, title IX, § 917, Sept. 27, 2007, 121 Stat. 960 [adding § 567]; Pub. L. 112–144, title VII, § 715(b), July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1075 [adding § 568]; Pub. L. 112–144, title IX,

§ 903, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1088 [adding § 569]; Pub. L. 112–144, title XI, § 1102, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1108; Pub. L. 112–144, title XI, § 1123, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1113 [adding § 569A, 569B]; Pub. L. 112–144, title XI, § 1137, July 9, 2012, 126 Stat. 1124 [adding § 569C]; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, § 302(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 179; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, § 302(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 183 [adding § 564A]; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, § 302(d), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 185 [adding § 564B]; Pub. L. 113–5, title III, §§ 303–306, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 185–190; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3001, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1083; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3032, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1100 [adding § 561A]; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3088(a), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1148; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3088(c), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1149; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3088(d), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1149; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3086, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1144 [adding § 565A]; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3101(a)(2)(O), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1154; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3101(a)(2)(P), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1154; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3101(a)(2)(Q), Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1155; Pub. L. 115–52, title VI, § 602, Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1048; Pub. L. 115–52, title VI, § 605, Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1048; Pub. L. 115–52, title VI, § 610(c), Aug. 18, 2017, 131 Stat. 1053; Pub. L. 115–92, § 1(a), Dec. 12, 2017, 131 Stat. 2023; Pub. L. 115–92, § 1(b), Dec. 12, 2017, 131 Stat. 2023; Pub. L. 115–176, § 2(a), May 30, 2018, 132 Stat. 1372; [adding § 561B] Pub. L. 115–271, title III, § 3012(b), Oct. 24, 2018, 132 Stat. 3935 [adding § 569D]; Pub. L. 116–22, title V, § 503, June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 951; Pub. L. 116–22, title VI, § 603(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 953 [adding § 565B]; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 116–22, title VII, § 705(d), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 964; Pub. L. 117–9, § 1(a)(5), Apr. 23, 2021, 135 Stat. 258; Pub. L. 117–180, div. F, title V, § 5005, Sept. 30, 2022, 136 Stat. 2167; Pub. L. 117–229, div. C, title III, § 301, Dec. 16, 2022, 136 Stat. 2311; Pub. L. 117–286, § 4(a)(157), Dec. 27, 2022, 136 Stat. 4323; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, §§ 2501, 2502(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5796, 5797; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2504, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5802; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title III, § 3101, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5807; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title III, § 3203, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5814 [adding § 566A]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title III, § 3202(e), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5812) is hereby repealed.

SEC. 7 - REPEAL OF Title 42, Public Health Service, Ch. 6A, Public Health Service, Subchapter XXVI, National All-Hazards Preparedness for Public Health Emergencies, Parts A-C, §300hh-1 to 300hh-37 [PHSA §2801-2826]

Authorization for the National All-Hazards Preparedness for Public Health Emergencies program (July 1, 1944, ch. 373, title XXVIII, § 2801, as added Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 101(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 596; and amended by Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 102(a), June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 599 [adding 2811, renumbered 2812 Pub. L. 109–417]; Pub. L. 107–188, title I, § 126, June 12, 2002, 116 Stat. 615; Pub. L. 109–347, title VII, § 709, Oct. 13, 2006, 120 Stat. 1947; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 101(2), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2832; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(a)(2), (4), title III, § 301(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2832, 2834, 2853 [amending and renumbering 2811 as 2812]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(a)(3), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2833 [adding § 2811]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 102(d), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2834 [adding § 2814]; Pub. L. 109–417, title I, § 103, Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2835 [adding § 2802]; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 302(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2855 [adding § 2803]; Pub. L. 109–417, title III, § 303(a), Dec. 19, 2006, 120 Stat. 2856 [adding § 2813]; Pub. L. 110–355, § 6(a), Oct. 8, 2008, 122 Stat. 3994 [adding § 2815]; Pub. L. 111–148, title IV, § 4304, Mar. 23, 2010, 124 Stat. 584 [adding § 2821]; Pub. L. 113–5,

title I, § 101(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 162; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 101(b), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 163; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 102(a), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 163; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 103, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 168 [adding § 2811A]; Pub. L. 113–5, title I, § 104, Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 170; Pub. L. 113–5, title II, § 203(b)(2), Mar. 13, 2013, 127 Stat. 175; Pub. L. 114–113, div. H, title V, § 527, Dec. 18, 2015, 129 Stat. 2653; Pub. L. 114–255, div. A, title III, § 3083, Dec. 13, 2016, 130 Stat. 1141; Pub. L. 116–22, title I, § 101, title II, § 203(d), title III, § 303(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 906, 914, 935; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 938 [adding § 2811B]; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 939 [adding § 2811C]; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(d), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 941 [adding § 2811D]; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 301(a), (d)(1), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 931, 933; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 301(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 932; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 302(a), (b), title IV, §§ 401, 402(b), 404(b), title V, § 501, title VII, § 703(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 934, 942, 943, 948, 950, 963; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 303(c), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 935; Pub. L. 116–22, title III, § 305(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 936; Pub. L. 116–22, title IV, § 402(a), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 942 [adding § 2811-1]; Pub. L. 116–22, title VI, § 607(b), June 24, 2019, 133 Stat. 960; Pub. L. 116–94, div. N, title I, § 404(c), Dec. 20, 2019, 133 Stat. 3118 [adding § 2822]; Pub. L. 116–260, div. BB, title III, § 314, Dec. 27, 2020, 134 Stat. 2929; Pub. L. 117–43, div. D, title I, § 3101, Sept. 30, 2021, 135 Stat. 379; Pub. L. 117–70, div. C, title I, § 2101, Dec. 3, 2021, 135 Stat. 1504; Pub. L. 117–86, div. B, title I, § 1101, Feb. 18, 2022, 136 Stat. 17; Pub. L. 117–103, div. P, title I, § 101, Mar. 15, 2022, 136 Stat. 789; Pub. L. 117–263, div. G, title LXXI, § 7143(d)(4), Dec. 23, 2022, 136 Stat. 3663; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2103(b)(1), (d), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5711, 5714; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2103(b)(2), (c), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5712, 5713; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2104, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5715; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2104(k)(1), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5719; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2212(b), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5733 [adding § 2824]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2213(a), Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5734 [adding § 2823]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2214, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5739 [adding § 2825]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2226, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5750 [adding § 2826]; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2235, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5755; Pub. L. 117–328, div. FF, title II, § 2236, Dec. 29, 2022, 136 Stat. 5756) is hereby repealed.

*

Pray the Rosary.

* * *

Dec. 25, 2023 - Merry Christmas, Bailiwick readers.

Robert Lazu Kmita, writing at The Remnant Newspaper:

Dec. 23, 2023 - Descending from Heaven: Thoughts on the Mysterious Meanings of Christmas⁵⁴⁵

“...Confronted with the dramatic problem of recovering the lost Paradise, the ancient sages desperately sought solutions, from shamanic and magical practices to thaumaturgic and meditative ones, to “traverse” the distance between our physical world and the “beyond” – the metaphysical world. Conceiving the created world in terms of a tensioned duality, as seen, for example, in Plato’s philosophy, they never suspected the existence of a path conceived by God Himself.

Knowing all too well that there is no method that allows man to traverse the infinite distance between creature and Creator, the Heavenly Father foresaw the saving solution in the Incarnation of His only Son, through a “method” that overturns any human philosophy: the miraculous birth from the Virgin. I’ll stop here. No matter how much I write, words can never help us penetrate such amazing realities.

However, we are left with the wonderful icon in which we contemplate Mary, the true mother of the divine child, meditating and marveling at the One she sees with her virgin eyes: the eternal Word, God, Jesus Christ, made man. Let us contemplate Him too: so small and fragile but shining to incandescence in the midst of the dark night of our fallen world.

He is the only light we truly need.”

⁵⁴⁵ <https://remnantnewspaper.com/web/index.php/articles/item/6951-descending-from-heaven-thoughts-on-the-mysterious-meanings-of-christmas>

Dec. 30, 2023 - Political Authority and the Duties of Conscience. Lecture by Bishop Athanasius Schneider, given at Cambridge Nov. 24, 2023.

Published with permission from Thomas D'Andrea, Centre for the Study of Philosophy, Politics, and Religion, Cambridge.⁵⁴⁶

YouTube video:

- Nov. 24, 2023 - Political Authority and the Duties of Conscience.⁵⁴⁷

Political Authority and the Duties of Conscience (PDF⁵⁴⁸)

Lecture by Bishop Athanasius Schneider,⁵⁴⁹ Auxiliary Bishop of Astana, Kazakhstan

The source of human authority is in God.

This truth proclaims Holy Scripture, both in the Old and the New Testament. For instance:

"By me kings reign . . . by me princes rule, and the mighty decree justice." (Prov. 8:15-16)

To the Roman governor, ostentatiously pretending that he had the power of releasing and of condemning, Jesus Christ answered:

"Thou shouldst not have any power against me unless it were given thee from above."
(John 19:11)

St. Paul wrote to the Romans, saying:

"There is not power but from God," from which, as from its cause, he draws this conclusion: "The prince is the minister of God." (Rom.13:1-4)

And St. Augustine said:

"We do not attribute the power of giving government and empires to any but the true God."
(*De civ. Dei*, 5, 21)

⁵⁴⁶ <http://www.csppr.org.uk/index.html>

⁵⁴⁷ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CYkIGSWHHNg>

⁵⁴⁸ <https://bailiwicknewsarchives.files.wordpress.com/2023/12/2023.11.24-bishop-schneider-lecture-political-authority-and-the-duties-of-conscience-1.pdf>

⁵⁴⁹ <https://www.gloriadei.io/>

[Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Diuturnum Illud*]

“Nature, or rather God who is the Author of nature, wills that man should live in a civil society; and this is clearly shown both by the faculty of language, the greatest medium of intercourse, and by numerous innate desires of the mind, and the many necessary things, and things of great importance, which men isolated cannot procure, but which they can procure when joined and associated with others.

But now, a society can neither exist nor be conceived in which there is no one to govern the wills of individuals, in such a way as to make, as it were, one will out of many, and to impel them rightly and orderly to the common good; therefore, God has willed that in a civil society there should be some to rule the multitude (political authority). ...

But no man has in himself or of himself the power of constraining the free will of others by fetters of authority of this kind. This power resides solely in God, the Creator and Legislator of all things; and it is necessary that those who exercise it (political authority) should do it as having received it from God.” (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Diuturnum Illud*)

One of the main tasks of political authority consists in making, promulgating, and enforcing law.

According to St. Thomas Aquinas law is:

"a certain rule and measure of acts whereby man is induced to act or is restrained from acting." (Summa theologiae, I-II, 90, 1)

The norm and measure of human actions is reason, therefore law has an essential relation to reason; in the first place to divine reason; in the second place to human reason, when it acts correctly, i.e., in accordance with the purpose or final cause implanted in it by God.

Law is directed by its nature to the good, and especially to the universal or common good (see Thomas Aquinas S. th., I-II, 90, 4, c)

St. Augustine said:

"That which is not just seems to be no law at all" (*De Lib. Arb.* 1, 5).

And St. Thomas Aquinas concludes, saying:

“Wherefore the force of a law depends on the extent of its justice. Now in human affairs a thing is said to be just, from being right, according to the rule of reason. But the first rule of reason is the law of nature. Consequently, every human law has just so much of the nature of law, as it is derived from the law of nature. But if in any point it deflects from the law of nature, it is no longer a law but a perversion of law.” (S. th., I-II, 95, 2, c)

One can ask: Whether human law binds a man in conscience?

St. Thomas Aquinas answers:

“that, laws framed by man are either just or unjust. If they be just, they have the power of binding in conscience, from the eternal law whence they are derived. Laws are said to be just, both from the end, when, to wit, they are ordained to the common good—and from their author, that is to say, when the law that is made does not exceed the power of the lawgiver—and from their form, when, to wit, burdens are laid on the subjects, according to an equality of proportion and with a view to the common good.

For, since one man is a part of the community, each man in all that he is and has, belongs to the community; just as a part, in all that it is, belongs to the whole; wherefore nature inflicts a loss on the part, in order to save the whole: so that on this account, such laws as these, which impose proportionate burdens, are just and binding in conscience, and are legal laws.

On the other hand laws may be unjust in two ways: first, by being contrary to human good, through being opposed to the things mentioned above—either in respect of the end, as when an authority imposes on his subjects burdensome laws, conducive, not to the common good, but rather to his own cupidity or vainglory—or in respect of the author, as when a man makes a law that goes beyond the power committed to him—or in respect of the form, as when burdens are imposed unequally on the community, although with a view to the common good.

The like are acts of violence rather than laws; because, as Augustine says (*De Lib. Arb.* 1, 5), "a law that is not just, seems to be no law at all."

Wherefore such laws do not bind in conscience, except perhaps in order to avoid scandal or disturbance, for which cause a man should even yield his right, according to Matthew 5:40-41: "If a man . . . take away thy coat, let go thy cloak also unto him; and whosoever will force thee one mile, go with him other two."

Secondly, laws may be unjust through being opposed to the Divine good: such are the laws of tyrants inducing to idolatry, or to anything else contrary to the Divine law: and laws of this kind must nowise be observed, because, as stated in Acts 5:29, "we ought to obey God rather than man." (S. th., I-II, 96, 4, c)

If law in any point deflects from the Natural Law, it is no longer a law but a perversion of law, as affirmed Thomas Aquinas.

It is convenient first to clarify the meaning of natural law.

The eternal law impresses itself on rational creatures and endows them with an inclination toward their proper actions and ends. This participation of the rational creature in eternal law is called natural law. The light of natural reason by which we distinguish between good and bad is the

refraction of the divine light in us (cf. S.th., I-II, 91, 2). All law, insofar as it participates in right reason, is derived, therefore, from eternal law (cf. *ibid.*, I-II, 93.3).

“Every human law has just so much of the nature of law, as it is derived from the law of nature. But if in any point it deflects from the law of nature, it is no longer a law but a perversion of law” (*ibid.*, I-II., q.95, a.2, resp.)

If the recourse to the transcendental eternal law of the Creator is not taken, we have a choice between the alternatives: either having no ontological foundation at all for the contents of the legal order and accepting as valid every positive order that can compel submission; or erecting the intramundane elements, such as instincts, desires, wants, secular reason, the will to power, the survival of the fittest, etc., into absolutes.

[Pope Pius XI, Encyclical *Mit brennender Sorge*]

Natural law is written by the Creator's hand on the tablet of the human heart (see Rom. 2:14). Therefore, human “reason, not blinded by sin or passion, can easily read it. It is in the light of the commands of this natural law, that all positive law, whoever be the lawgiver, can be gauged in its moral content, and hence, in the authority it wields over conscience.

Human laws in flagrant contradiction with the natural law are vitiated with a taint which no force, no power can mend. In the light of this principle, one must judge the axiom, that “right is common utility,” a proposition which may be given a correct significance; it means that what is morally indefensible, can never contribute to the good of the people.

But ancient paganism acknowledged that the axiom, to be entirely true, must be reversed and be made to say: “Nothing can be useful, if it is not at the same time morally good” (Cicero, *De Off.* 2, 30).

Emancipated from this moral rule, the principle would in international law carry a perpetual state of war between nations; for it ignores in national life, by confusion of right and utility, the basic fact that man as a person possesses rights he holds from God, and which any collectivity must protect against denial, suppression or neglect. To overlook this truth is to forget that the real common good ultimately takes its measure from man's nature, which balances personal rights and social obligations, and from the purpose of society, established for the benefit of human nature.

Society, was intended by the Creator for the full development of individual possibilities, and for the social benefits, which by a give and take process, everyone can claim for his own sake and that of others. Higher and more general values, which collectivity alone can provide, also derive from the Creator for the good of man, and for the full development, natural and supernatural, and the realization of his perfection. To neglect this order is to shake the pillars on which society rests, and to compromise social tranquility, security and existence.” (Pope Pius XI, Encyclical *Mit brennender Sorge*, March 14, 1937).

We can ask: How is the good of the individual person related to the common good?

[Pope Pius XII:]

Man as an individual, as a part of the whole, is subordinate to the state; but as a person, a spiritual being with an eternal end, he is superior to the state. The common good is only a good if it helps the members of society achieve their legitimate temporal goods and eternal end. The proper meaning of the common good consists in the implementation of normal and stable public conditions, so that both individuals and families, with the correct use of their powers, can easily lead a worthy and happy life, a life according to God's law — [This] is the goal and the norm of the state and its organs." (Pope Pius XII, *Address to the Patriciate and the Roman Nobility*, January 8, 1947).

The power of the civil authority is not unlimited "It is not an oppressive omnipotence of any legitimate autonomy. . . . Neither the individual nor the family should be absorbed by the state." (Pope Pius XII, *Address to the Participants in the Eighth International Congress of Administrative Sciences*, August 5, 1950).

In modern times we assisted a kind of a deification of civil authority, of the state, with its most adverse consequence, which is totalitarianism:

"It gives civil power an undue extension, determines and fixes in content and form all fields of activity, and in this way compresses all legitimate proper life — personal, local, and professional — into a mechanical unity or collectivity, under the imprint of nation, race, or class." (Pope Pius XII, *Address to the Tribunal of the Sacra Romana Rota*, October 2, 1945).

What are the duties of citizens toward civil authorities? They must:

1. Love their country, and particularly their local community;
2. Respect all civil authority;
3. Pray for those in public office;
4. Obey all just laws;
5. Contribute to the taxes of the state;
6. Exercise political rights conscientiously.

And what are the duties of civil authorities to those whom they govern? They are the following:

1. Make and enforce laws protecting the rights of citizens at all stages of life, from conception to natural death;
2. Serve the greatness and material prosperity of the country;
3. Appoint honest and capable officials;
4. Safeguard public safety;
5. Protect and promote public morality.

Prior to political authority there is the paternal and maternal authority in the family.

[Pope Leo XIII:]

“The family has at least equal rights with the state in the choice and pursuit of the things needful to its preservation and its just liberty. . . Inasmuch as the domestic household is antecedent, as well in idea as in fact, to the gathering of men into a community, the family must necessarily have rights and duties which are prior to those of the community, and founded more immediately in nature.” (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Rerum Novarum*, 13).

The political authority may not “intrude into and exercise intimate control over the family and the household. Paternal authority can be neither abolished nor absorbed by the state; for it has the same source as human life itself” (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Rerum Novarum*, 14).

What should we do when two laws appear to conflict?

The higher law takes precedence, e.g., natural law takes precedence over positive law, divine law takes precedence over human law. There exist cases where a human law should not be followed. If a law is made that exceeds the jurisdiction of the legislator, gravely threatens the common good, or contradicts natural law or divine law, it is an act of violence rather than a true law. It is null and void and need not be followed. (see St. Thomas Aquinas, ST, I-II, q. 93, a. 3, rep. 2; q. 96, a. 4, rep. 2 and 3.)

Here arises the question: May we ever refuse obedience to civil or ecclesiastical authorities?

Yes. As with all unjust laws, one may refuse obedience to any superior when they demand something opposed to natural or divine law, as grasped by a properly formed conscience.

What is then conscience?

England became renowned through two teachers on conscience, i.e., Thomas More and John Henry Newman. Thomas More stresses its communal nature. Thomas More was, after all, imprisoned precisely because he could not, in good conscience, swear allegiance to Henry VIII's oath.

[*Gaudium et Spes*, Dec. 7, 1965:]

“The life and martyrdom of Saint Thomas More have been the source of a message which spans the centuries and which speaks to people everywhere of the inalienable dignity of the human conscience, which, as the Second Vatican Council reminds us, is “the most intimate centre and sanctuary of a person, in which he or she is alone with God, whose voice echoes within them” (*Gaudium et Spes*, 16).

[Pope John Paul II:]

Whenever men or women heed the call of truth, their conscience then guides their actions reliably towards good. Precisely because of the witness which he bore, even at the price of his life, to the primacy of truth over power, Saint Thomas More is venerated as an imperishable example of moral integrity. And even outside the Church, particularly among those with responsibility for the destinies of peoples, he is acknowledged as a source of

inspiration for a political system which has as its supreme goal the service of the human person.” (Pope John Paul II, *Apostolic Letter issued motu proprio Proclaiming Saint Thomas More Patron of Statesmen and Politicians*, October 31, 2000)

“What enlightened his conscience was the sense that man cannot be sundered from God, nor politics from morality. As I have already had occasion to say, "man is created by God, and therefore human rights have their origin in God, are based upon the design of creation and form part of the plan of redemption. One might even dare to say that the rights of man are also the rights of God" (Speech, 7 April 1998).” (Pope John Paul II, *Apostolic Letter issued motu proprio Proclaiming Saint Thomas More Patron of Statesmen and Politicians*, October 31, 2000)

“The life of Saint Thomas More clearly illustrates a fundamental truth of political ethics. The defence of the Church’s freedom from unwarranted interference by the State is at the same time a defence, in the name of the primacy of conscience, of the individual’s freedom vis-à-vis political power. Here we find the basic principle of every civil order consonant with human nature.” (ibid.)

In contrast to the modern claim that the individual can create his own moral values, Thomas More saw the “formation of conscience” as “the fruit” of an education “in the truth.” Far from being the arbitrator and creator of its own moral order, the human conscience is in need of conforming to the truth. For More, the formation of conscience is the result of a long process in which one discovers a pre-existing created moral order.

Nothing underscores the profound differences between More’s and the modernist’s understanding of conscience more than this fact: Whereas modern thought views the individual’s conscience as being above all other authorities, More’s conscience testifies to the superiority of the church’s authority to his king’s. More’s refusal to take Henry’s oath was not an act of civil disobedience but, rather, of obedience to truth and thus, in his view, an act of “genuine liberty.”

Thomas More, the great English scholar and statesman, is admired by believers and non-believers alike for the integrity with which he followed his conscience, even at the cost of displeasing the sovereign whose “good servant” he was, because he chose to serve God first.

In one of his last letters from the Tower Thomas More wrote to his daughter Margret:

“I know myself well worthy that God should let me slip, yet can I not but trust in his merciful goodness, that as his grace hath strengthened me hitherto, and made me content in my heart, to lose goods, lands and life too, rather than to swear against my conscience.” (*The Last Letters of Thomas More*, p. 88)

John Henry Newman is called sometimes the “Doctor of Conscience.” Known is his lapidary expression about conscience as “the aboriginal vicar of Christ.” We quote from his Letter to the Duke of Norfolk, where he writes:

“Conscience is the aboriginal Vicar of Christ, a prophet in its informations, a monarch in its preemtoriness, a priest in its blessings and anathemas, and, even though the eternal

priesthood throughout the Church could cease to be, in it the sacerdotal principle would remain and would have a sway” (From the *Letter to the Duke of Norfolk*).

Newman explained:

“Conscience, the existence of which we cannot deny, is a proof of the doctrine of a Moral Governor, which alone gives it a meaning and a scope; that is, the doctrine of a Judge and judgment to come is a development of the phenomenon of conscience.” (*An Essay on the Development of Christian Doctrine*)

In Newman’s novel *Callista* there is a beautiful dialogue between the characters of the book which proves this concept. The passage indicates that Newman identifies conscience as the echo of God’s voice, rather than God’s voice itself:

“I feel that God is within my heart. I feel myself in His presence. He says to me: “Do this: don’t do that!” You may tell me that this dictate is a mere law of my nature, as is to joy or to grieve. I cannot understand this. No, it is the echo of a person speaking to me. Nothing shall persuade me that it does not ultimately proceed from a person external to me. It carries with it its proof of its divine origin. My nature feels towards it as towards a person. When I obey it, I feel a satisfaction; when I disobey, a soreness — just like that which I feel in pleasing or offending some revered friend.

So you see, Polemo, I believe in what is more than a mere “something.” I believe in what is more real to me than sun, moon, stars, and the fair earth, and the voice of friends. You will say: Who is He? Has He ever told you anything about Himself? Alas! No! The more’s the pity! But I will not give up what I have because I have not more. An echo implies a voice; a voice a speaker. That speaker I love and I fear.”

Our time is characterized by the phenomenon that man can manipulate his own conscience. In addition, the temptation to manipulate one’s own conscience becomes greater when man’s conduct is distorted and immoral. It is then that he tries to drown out his own conscience or uses it in the wrong way by defending himself against the truth, in defence of his own conduct.

John Henry Newman noticed this situation during his time:

“I observe that a civilized age is more exposed to subtle sins than a rude age. Why? For this simple reason, because it is more fertile in excuses and evasions. It can defend error, and hence can blind the eyes of those who have not very careful consciences. It can make error plausible; it can make vice look like virtue. It dignifies sin by fine names; it calls avarice proper care of one’s family, or industry, it calls pride independence, it calls ambition greatness of mind; resentment it calls proper spirit and sense of honor, etc.” (*Faith and Prejudice and Other Unpublished Sermons*, New York: Sheed and Ward, 1956, 68.)

“Conscience is a stern monitor,” said Newman, “but in this century it has been superseded by a counterfeit, which the 18 centuries prior to it never heard of, and could not have mistaken for it, if they had. It is the right of self-will.” (Letter to the Duke of Norfolk)

The false understanding of conscience was defined by John Henry Newman as self-will:

“In this age, with a large portion of the public, it is the very ... freedom of conscience to dispense with conscience, to ignore a Lawgiver and Judge, to be independent of unseen obligations...Conscience is a stern monitor, but in this century it has been superseded by a counterfeit, which the eighteen centuries prior to it never heard of...it is the right of self-will” (From the *Letter to the Duke of Norfolk*).”

“When men advocate the rights of conscience, they in no sense mean the rights of the Creator, nor the duty to Him, in thought and deed, of the creature; but the right of thinking, speaking, writing, and acting, according to their judgment or their humour, without any thought of God at all. They do not even pretend to go by any moral rule, but ... demand ... for each to be his own master in all things...to profess what he pleases...” (ibd.).

When is it lawful to resist unjust or iniquitous laws?

St. Thomas Aquinas said:

“Laws are unjust through being opposed to the Divine good: such are the laws of tyrants inducing to idolatry, or to anything else contrary to the Divine law [that is, to God’s revealed commands]: and laws of this kind must nowise be observed” (I-II, q.96, a.4, resp.)

A tyrannical law, not being according to reason, is not, absolutely speaking, a law, but rather a perversion of law." (S. th., I-II, 92, 1 ad 4).

[Pope Leo XIII:]

“The one only reason which men have for not obeying is when anything is demanded of them which is openly repugnant to the natural or the divine law, for it is equally unlawful to command to do anything in which the law of nature or the will of God is violated. If, therefore, it should happen to anyone to be compelled to prefer one or the other, viz., to disregard either the commands of God or those of rulers, he must obey Jesus Christ, who commands us to "give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's,"(18) and must reply courageously after the example of the Apostles: "We ought to obey God rather than men."(19)

And yet there is no reason why those who so behave themselves should be accused of refusing obedience; for, if the will of rulers is opposed to the will and the laws of God, they themselves exceed the bounds of their own power and pervert justice; nor can their authority then be valid, which, when there is no justice, is null.” (Pope Leo XIII, Encyclical *Diuturnum Illud*)

[Carlo Lancellotti:]

The “politicization of reason is the absolutization of political authority, which is another definition of totalitarianism. Every aspect of reality is interpreted in terms of a political narrative, which becomes the interpretative key for all aspects of social life: law, education, medicine, the family. Society at all levels splits along political lines because “culture is

entirely subordinate to politics” and “the idea of politics is subsumed within the idea of war.” (Carlo Lancellotti, *Augusto del Noce On The “New Totalitarianism”*: Communio 44 (Summer 2017), 327-328).

Pope Benedict XVI left us a luminous reflection about the nature and aim of an authentic political authority related to the objective rights and duties of conscience:

“For the fundamental issues of law, in which the dignity of man and of humanity is at stake, the majority principle is not enough: everyone in a position of responsibility must personally seek out the criteria to be followed when framing laws.

In the third century, the great theologian Origen provided the following explanation for the resistance of Christians to certain legal systems: “Suppose that a man were living among the Scythians, whose laws are contrary to the divine law, and was compelled to live among them ... such a man for the sake of the true law, though illegal among the Scythians, would rightly form associations with like-minded people contrary to the laws of the Scythians.” (*Contra Celsum*, I, 1)

This conviction was what motivated resistance movements to act against the Nazi regime and other totalitarian regimes, thereby doing a great service to justice and to humanity as a whole. For these people, it was indisputably evident that the law in force was actually unlawful. Yet when it comes to the decisions of a democratic politician, the question of what now corresponds to the law of truth, what is actually right and may be enacted as law, is less obvious. In terms of the underlying anthropological issues, what is right and may be given the force of law is in no way simply self-evident today. The question of how to recognize what is truly right and thus to serve justice when framing laws has never been simple, and today in view of the vast extent of our knowledge and our capacity, it has become still harder.” (Pope Benedict XVI, *Address, Visit to the Bundestag*, Berlin, September 22, 2011)

[Jack Valero:]

“In his dystopian 1932 novel *Brave New World*, Aldous Huxley described a society in which human beings were manufactured (to different standards: alpha, beta or gamma), lived permanently on drugs and were not allowed to think for themselves. Towards the end of the book, World Controller Mustapha Mond explains to the hero of the novel that he has locked away certain books as dangerous, because they make people think. He shows him spiritual and literary classics such as the Bible, Shakespeare and Thomas à Kempis’s *The Imitation of Christ*. But among them too are some writings of Cardinal Newman.

The Controller then starts quoting from Newman’s *Parochial and Plain Sermons*: “We are not our own any more than what we possess is our own. We did not make ourselves, we cannot be supreme over ourselves. We are not our own masters. We are God’s property. Is it not our happiness thus to view the matter? Is it any happiness or any comfort, to consider that we are our own?”

For the World Controller, such an appeal to a higher authority than his was dangerous. Indeed, Newman's view that a Christian should be moved by an informed conscience to act according to a higher standard than that of the established order can be seen as profoundly subversive. Is a Christian a suitable person to hold public office? If Christians follow their well-formed and informed conscience, then they most certainly are the most suitable people to play a role in public life, and governments should snap them up for all sorts of roles. For such a Christian has a clear sense of right and wrong, of the good and the true. A man or woman concerned primarily about the judgment of conscience will be a far better public servant than one only moved by the judgment of the crowds." (Jack Valero: Catholic Herald, September 19, 2019)

Indeed, on the right understanding and exercise of political authority related to the duties of conscience, depend the true wellbeing and happiness of the human person and human society.

* * *